

THE HOLY
BIBLE
Containing the old
TESTAMENT
and the New
Newly translated out
of the Original Tongues
And with the former
Translations diligently
compared and revised
by His Majesties speciall
command
Appointed to be read in Churches

Cambridge
Printed by John Flesd
Printer to the Universitie.
1668



To the most High and Mighty Prince, JAMES, by the grace of God, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, &c.

The Translatours of the Bible with Grace, Mercy, and Peace, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

REad and manifold were the blessings (most dread Sovereign) which Almighty God, the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of England, when first he sent Your Majesties Royal Person to rule and reign over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our Sion, that upon the setting of that bright Occidental Star *Qu. Elizabeth* of most happy memory, some thick and palpable clouds of darkness would so have overshadowed this Land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walk; and that it should hardly be known, who was to direct the unsettled State: the appearance of Your Majesty, as of the Sun in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave unto all that were well affected, exceeding cause of comfort; especially when we beheld the Government established in Your Highness, and Your hopeful Seed, by an undoubted Title, and it is also accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But amongst all our joys there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the blessed continuance of the Preaching of Gods sacred Word amongst us; which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it self, not onely to the time spent in this transitory World, but directeth and disposeth men unto that eternal happiness which is above in heaven.

Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it up, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous Predecessour of Your Highness did leave it: nay, to go forward with the confidence and resolution of a man in maintaining the truth of Christ, and propagating it far and near, is that which hath so bound and firmly knit the hearts of all Your Majesties loyal and religious people unto You, that Your very name is precious amongst them; their eye doth behold You with comfort, and they bless You in their hearts, as that sanctified Person, who under God, is the immediate Author of their true happiness. And this their contentment doth not diminish or decay, but every day increaseth and taketh strength, when they observe that the zeal of Your Majesty, toward the house of God, doth not slack or go backward, but is more and more kindled, manifesting it self abroad in the furthest parts of Christendom, by writing in defence of the Truth, (which hath given such a blow unto that man of sin, as will not be healed) and every day at home, by religious and learned discourse, by frequenting the house of God, by hearing the Word preached, by cherishing the Teachers thereof, by caring for the Church, as a most tender and loving nursing Father.

There are infinite Arguments of this right Christian and religious affection in Your Majesty: but none is more forcible to declare it to others, then the vehement and perpetuated desire of the accomplishing and publishing of this Work, which now with all humility we present unto Your Majesty. For when Your Highness had once out of deep judgement apprehended, how convenient it was, that out of the original sacred Tongues, together with comparing of the Labours, both in our own and other foreign Languages, of many worthy men who went before us, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the English tongue; Your Majesty did never desist to urge and to excite those to whom it was commended, that the Work might be hastned, and that the business might be expedit in so decent a manner, as a matter of such importance might justly require.

And now at last, by the mercy of God, and the continuance of our Labours it being brought unto such a conclusion, as that we have great hope, the Church of England shall reap good fruit thereby, we hold it our duty to offer it to Your Majesty, not onely as to our King and Sovereign, but as to the principal Mover and Author of the Work: Humbly craving of Your most sacred

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and behold, the youngest is with you, and one is dead.

14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spoke unto you, saying, Ye are brethren.

15 Herby ye shall be proved: if ye find the firstborn of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 And ye shall say, Carry out for the famine your brethren: so shall you be proved in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there is any truth in you; or else by the truth of the firstborn of Pharaoh.

17 And if ye find him together in one word, three days, and live: for I fear God.

18 If ye be true men, let one of you be bound in the house of your prison: give, carry out for the famine your brethren.

19 But bring your youngest brother with you: so shall your words be proved, and ye shall not die: for ye are true men, and ye are brethren.

20 And they said unto him, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear: therefore in this distress come upon us.

21 And Reuben answered them, saying, I spoke to you, saying, Do not sin against the child: and ye would not hear: therefore behold this, his blood is required.

22 And he said, Behold, I have brought him unto you, for ye shall say, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

23 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

24 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

25 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

26 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

27 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

28 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

29 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

30 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

31 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

32 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

33 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin, he said to the ruler of the house, Bring these men to me, and I will make ready for them: for the man that is with me is dead.

17 And the man said, Joseph said: and the man brought the men unto Joseph.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house: and they said, Because of the money that we returned in our hands at the first time, we are brought in: for he may seek occasion against us, and take us in, and take us in our hands: and we shall die.

19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and said, We cannot tell what our money is in your hands: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

20 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God and the God of your father hath given you treasure in your hands: for I have seen your money. And he brought Simon unto them.

21 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them bread, and they ate.

22 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

23 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

24 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

25 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

26 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

27 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

28 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

29 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

30 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

31 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

32 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

33 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

34 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

35 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

36 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

37 And they said, We have brought our money in, and we have brought it in: for we have brought it in, and we have brought it in.

18 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

19 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

20 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

21 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

22 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

23 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

24 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

25 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

26 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

27 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

28 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

29 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

30 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

31 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

32 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

33 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

34 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

35 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

36 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

37 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

38 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

39 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

brother come down with you, you shall see my face no more.

19 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

20 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

21 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

22 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

23 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

24 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

25 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

26 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

27 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

28 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

29 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

30 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

31 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

32 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

33 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

34 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

35 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

36 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

37 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

38 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

39 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

And Joseph took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-

19 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

20 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

21 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

22 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

23 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

24 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

25 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

26 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

27 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

28 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

29 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

30 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

31 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

32 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

33 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

34 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

35 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

36 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

37 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

38 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

39 And he said, Carry out for the famine your brethren: for ye shall be proved, and ye shall not die.

8 And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land, unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

§ 12.00

100

[illegible]

1 And if thou wilt make me an heir of thine, thou shalt not build it of heaven alone; for thou shalt pay thy debt upon it, thou shalt pollute it.

2 Neither shalt thou go by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

3 **CHAPTER XVII.**

4 *Laws for non-ferment.* 5 For the great sinners in thy land: 7 For women-fornicators: 12 For man-stealers: 13 For thieves of men: 17 For cursers of parents: 18 For polluters: 19 For slanders: 20 For an oath that perils: 21 For him that is an oath-killer.

5 **N**ow these are the judgments which thou shalt lay before them:

6 If thou buy an Hebrew servant, thou art to be like him; and in the seventh he shall go free, free for nothing.

7 If he came in by his hands; he shall go out by himself. If he was married, he shall come with his wife.

8 If his master have given him wife, and the bare born him sons or daughters; he will feed her children till he be her master, and he shall go out by himself.

9 And if the servant I shall freely give, I have my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go free: truly.

10 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door-post; and his master shall loose him; or thou shalt let him go, as thou shalt have him ever.

17 And if a man sell his daughter to be a maid-servant, he shall not go out as the non-ferment do.

18 If he please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he be redeemed: To sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, because he hath sold himself with her.

19 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

20 If he take him another wife, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage shall he not diminish.

21 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall he go out free without money.

22 If a man's daughter be sold, he shall die: he shall surely go to death.

23 And if a man be sold to him, but God deliver him from his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whereby he shall die.

24 But if a man come pluckably together with his neighbor, so that they have wives, then shall they take him from mine altar, that he may die.

25 And be that smiteth his father or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

26 And he that sleaeth a man, and fetcheth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

27 And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

28 If a man strike together, and one smite the another with a stone, or with a brick, and die not, but keepeth his life; if he take sin upon him, he shall walk about with his staff, as if he were lame; he shall be cut off from his time, and shall cause him to be brought to heel.

29 And if a man smite his servant, or his maid with a rod, and he die under his hand, he shall be surely punished.

31 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his man's.

32 If a man strike, and die not, but keepeth his life, so that he runneth away from him, and he do not follow him: he shall be surely cut off, according as the woman husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine.

33 And if any smite his fellow, then shall that give life for life.

34 Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, nose for nose.

35 Burning for burning, wound for wound, hurt for hurt.

36 And if a man smite the eye of his servants, or the eye of his maid, that he hath bought, he shall be punished as he hath done.

37 And if he smite out a man's eye, he shall be put to death.

38 If a man cause a minor or a woman that they die, then the oath shall be surely sworn, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the oath shall require it.

39 But if the man were wont to pull with his horn in time past, and it had been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept it in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman, the oath shall be sworn, and his owner shall be free.

40 If there be laid upon him a sum of money, and he shall give for the soul of his life, whatsoever is laid upon him.

41 Whether he have paid it, or he have paid a daughter, according to this judgement shall it be done unto him.

42 If the oath shall with a non-ferment, or maid-ferment; he shall give upon his matter things taken of silver, or of the oath he shall pay.

43 And if a man shall open his mouth, or if a man shall give a third, and not cover it, and he shall be put to death.

44 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of the ox, and the dead shall be his.

45 And if one man or a woman smite another that he die, then they shall kill the live one, and divide the money of it; and the dead one shall be buried.

46 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to pull in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in, he shall surely pay for him, and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER XVII.

1 Of theft. 5 Of damage. 7 Of falseness. 14 Of blasphemy. 15 Of perjury. 16 Of falseness. 17 Of falseness. 18 Of falseness. 19 Of falseness. 20 Of falseness. 21 Of falseness. 22 Of falseness. 23 Of falseness. 24 Of falseness. 25 Of falseness. 26 Of falseness. 27 Of falseness. 28 Of falseness. 29 Of falseness. 30 Of falseness. 31 Of falseness. 32 Of falseness. 33 Of falseness. 34 Of falseness. 35 Of falseness. 36 Of falseness. 37 Of falseness. 38 Of falseness. 39 Of falseness. 40 Of falseness. 41 Of falseness. 42 Of falseness. 43 Of falseness. 44 Of falseness. 45 Of falseness. 46 Of falseness. 47 Of falseness. 48 Of falseness. 49 Of falseness. 50 Of falseness.

6 ¶ If he break out, and catch in thorns, so that the thorns or some
 thing standing on, or the field be consumed therewith, he shall be
 kindled the fire, shall fully make restitution.
 7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to
 keep, and it be stolen out of the mans house: If the thief be found, let
 him pay double.
 8 If the thief be not found, then the matter of the house shall be
 brought unto judges, to see whether he have out of his hand unto his
 neighbours goods.
 9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for wrong, or for false
 witness, or for any manner of hurt, which any one shall do to his
 neighbour: as the cattle of both parties shall come before the judges,
 whom I judge that condemn; he shall pay unto his neighbour, or
 to his man deliver unto his neighbour, or deliver away, none feeling it.
 10 Any beast that is lost, or driven away, none feeling it,
 shall be kept till the owner thereof be found: then both, that he
 have lost, and he that found, shall be bound to restore it.
 11 Then shall the owner of his neighbours goods, and the owner of
 his beast accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.
 12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the
 owner thereof.
 13 If he can find in piece, or let him bring it for witness, and he
 shall not make good that which he hath taken of his neighbour, and it be
 14 ¶ And if a man bring me with it, he shall surely make it good.
 15 For the owner thereof be found, it shall not be kept till the
 owner thereof, I came for his hire.
 16 ¶ And if a man induce a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with
 her, he shall surely endow her as he is able to live.
 17 If her father refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay
 money according to the dowry of virgins.
 18 ¶ Thus shall he that is taken with a beast, fully be put to death.
 19 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 20 ¶ And he that smiteth a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 21 ¶ Thus shall he that is taken with a beast, fully be put to death.
 22 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 23 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 24 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 25 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 26 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 27 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 28 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 29 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 30 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 31 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 32 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 33 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 34 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 35 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 36 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 37 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 38 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 39 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 40 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 41 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 42 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 43 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 44 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 45 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 46 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 47 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 48 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 49 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 50 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 51 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 52 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 53 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 54 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 55 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 56 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 57 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 58 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 59 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 60 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 61 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 62 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 63 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 64 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 65 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 66 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 67 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 68 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 69 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 70 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 71 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 72 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 73 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 74 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 75 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 76 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 77 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 78 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 79 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 80 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 81 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 82 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 83 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 84 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 85 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 86 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 87 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 88 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 89 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 90 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 91 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 92 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 93 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 94 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 95 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 96 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 97 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 98 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 99 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 100 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 101 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 102 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 103 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 104 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 105 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 106 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 107 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 108 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 109 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 110 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 111 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 112 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 113 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 114 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 115 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 116 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 117 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 118 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 119 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 120 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.
 121 ¶ Whosoever shall smite a man, so that he die, he shall surely
 be put to death.

[illegible]

[illegible][illegible]

3 My doctrine shall drop as the rain; my speech shall distill as dew,
4 and shall impart upon the tender herb, and as the show shall upon grass,
5 A Broom will withall the name of the Lord; and ye ye greatness
unto our God.

6 He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judge-
ments; a God of truth, and without guile, full and right is he.

7 Thy grace O Lord, shall be as the dew upon the herb, as the dew of
his children: (they are perverts and crooked) generation.

8 Days that are upon the earth, O how full of trouble and sorrow! it is
as the day that hath bought thee: hath he not made thee, and did
he not blinde thee?

9 Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generation
as they come: thy father, and he will show thee, thy elders, and they will
tell thee.

10 When the most high divided to the nations their inheritance, when he
separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people, when he
divided the land for the children of Israel.

11 For the congregation of his people: Jacob is the father of his
heritance.

12 To be bound him in a defent land, and in the waste howling: wicker
as he had him there, he built him a house, he kept him as shepherds
his flock.

13 Asan epithet upon his herd, flattereth her young: first
as he had him there, he built him a house, he kept him as shepherds
his flock.

14 So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no fringing god
with him.

15 He made him lord on the high places of the earth, that he might
be the increaser of his land, and he made him full honey out of the
rock, and he kept the flock of his
herd.

16 Butter of kine, and milk of herds, with fat of lambs, and rams
and the breed of Balaan, and goats, with the fat of kiddeys of sheeps,
and thou shalt drink the pure blood of the grape.

17 As thou art given wheat fat, and kirked: thou art waven fat,
thou art fethen wheat, thou art covered with felicity, then he bur-
sok God in the earth, and highly offered the Rock of his salvation,
and they provoked him to wrath with strange gods, with abomi-
nations, and with their own heart.

[illegible]

11 The river of Kith¹ swept them away, that ancient inveterate river
 12 Nithon: O my 'yah, thou hast trodden down strength,
 13 Then were the harts' hoots hrouen, by the means of the 'h' p'and
 14 fings, the p'm'm' p'and the mygl' ones,
 15 Cury: Me'at, (and the angel of the LORD) I curle ye h'etterly
 16 the in'habitants thereof beca'ye they came not to the help of the
 17 arch-aho of the LORD against the might,

[illegible]

LORD, THE LORD
thy name, a man
tent a prelate unto

My lord, turn to me, fear not; and when he had turned in unto it,
into the tent, he covered him with * his mantle. # If Or
And he first unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink, &c.
for I am thirsty; and she opened * a bottle of water, and gave him
to drink, and covered him.

To Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall
be when any man do come and enquire of thee and say, Is there any
man here? that thou shalt say: Yes.

At Then John the Baptist, took a nail of the tent, and * took an * H:
his hand, and made a sign upon the wall, saying, This is the way to the
tent of the Lord.

edges) of a cubit
is right diaph.
of Mos. and Eg-
cient, he bent away
backwards like Gile-

23 So Gosh fulfilled on that day, Jabin the king of Canaan, before the children of Israel.

24 And the land of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

The conquest of Jabin and Hazor.

1 **T**hen sing Deborah, and Break the foun of Abimeam, on that day
 2 **P**raise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people
 3 **H**ear, O ye kings, give ear, O ye princes; *yea*, I will sing unto
 4 the LORD, I will sing praise to the LORD GOD of Israel.
 5 **A**nd now, when thou tellest out of Seir, when thou marchest out *to*

4 ¹ **LORD**, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds all dropped water.

5 ² **The mountains** ³ **like wax** melted from before the **LORD**, ⁴ **like fat** ⁵ **before the fire**. ⁶ **Like oil** ⁷ **the high mountains** ⁸ **like wax** melted from before the **LORD**, ⁹ **like fat** ¹⁰ **before the fire**.

6 ¹¹ **In the day of** ¹² **the LORD's** ¹³ **coming** ¹⁴ **the high mountains** ¹⁵ **like wax** melted from before the **LORD**, ¹⁶ **like fat** ¹⁷ **before the fire**.

7 By ways,
8 The inhabitants of the villages wept; they wept in Israel, until
9 That Deborah prophesied, I have a mother in Israel.
10 They cloth new garb; then war in the gates: was there a
field or fear seen among lovers thus bold in Israel?
11 My heart toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves
willingly among the people: Bless ye the LORD.

thousand men all
on a man.
and of blood: and the
which flow of the
and the deliver-

13 *Then he made him that remained have dominion over the people; the LORD made me have dominion over the people; the LORD made me have dominion over the people.*

[illegible]

After continued on the hill, all those who were therein,
 19 Zeidon and Naphai, saw a people that perished their lives
 unto death, in the high places of the field.
 20 The kings came as though they thought the kings of Canaan in
 triumph by the waters of Me, so, they took to gain of money.
 21 They brought from heaven, the stars in their hand, brought

11 The river of Kith¹ swept them away, that ancient inveterate river
 12 Nithon: O my 'yah, thou hast trodden down strength,
 13 Then were the harts look broken, by the means of the 'h' and
 14 fings, the pangs of the angel yoner,
 15 Cursy: Metor, (and the mercy of the LORD) I curse ye bitterly
 16 the inhabitants thereof because they came not to the help of the
 17 arch-angel of the LORD against the might,

Israel oppressed by Milian.

orderly boys and the men of the city during the day and by day, and by night.

Judges:

the LORD, and of Gideon.

Balls are cast down

19 66

Oreband Zeeb jia
- 86: Gilan

1987
pach. 1987
pach. 1987

(they had no bindings with any man; and it was in the Valley of the
of Beth-choch; and they built a city, and dwelt therein.
And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of ¶ Job 7:1;
Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: forsooth the name of the
city is to Laith at the children.
to ¶ And the children of Dan flew from the prawn invasion; and Jonathan
the son of Gaidan, the son of Manasheh, heard his wail, and went
privily to relieve him; and smote him the day of the captivity of the land.
¶ And he lay them up to Michah graven images, which he made, all
the time that the Lord of God was in Shiloh.
GAI P. XIX.
A Levite came to Beth-lehem to find some wife. 16 An old man
entertained him at Gibeah. 21 The Gibeahites sought to condescend
with him. 29 He decided by into twelve pieces to find him the
twelve tribes.

A N^d it came to pass in those days * when there was no king in Isra- Chas. 6,
el that there was a certain Ezer * upon the mountain of the side of mount & 18.1,
Ephraim, who took him to himself a concubine out of Beth-lechem. 21. 25
¶ And his concubines were many, which he kept in Hamath, and in wayway * Hei-
ber, and in the country of Beth-lechem-judah, and there was a son on a

H A P. XVI

1 And he said unto his wife, *And I will not be afraid.* **1** *And he said unto his wife,*
2 And he and his husband arose, and went after him to fight a friendly war, *And he and his husband arose, and went after him to fight a friendly war,* **2**
3 and he fought long against him, until his father's horse, and when the
4 ruler of the damsel's house, he rejected unto him. **3**
5 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him, and he
6 abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink and lodged there. **4**
7 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they sat down to eat, *And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they sat down to eat,* **5**
8 that he rode up to separt: and the damsel's father laid his hand upon his
9 arm, saying, I am thine brother-in-law, and thou shalt be with me. **6**
10 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
11 and to my mother that I will not go. **7**
12 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
13 and to my mother that I will not go. **8**
14 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
15 and to my mother that I will not go. **9**
16 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
17 and to my mother that I will not go. **10**
18 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
19 and to my mother that I will not go. **11**
20 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
21 and to my mother that I will not go. **12**
22 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
23 and to my mother that I will not go. **13**
24 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
25 and to my mother that I will not go. **14**
26 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
27 and to my mother that I will not go. **15**
28 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
29 and to my mother that I will not go. **16**
30 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
31 and to my mother that I will not go. **17**
32 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
33 and to my mother that I will not go. **18**
34 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
35 and to my mother that I will not go. **19**
36 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
37 and to my mother that I will not go. **20**
38 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
39 and to my mother that I will not go. **21**
40 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
41 and to my mother that I will not go. **22**
42 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
43 and to my mother that I will not go. **23**
44 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
45 and to my mother that I will not go. **24**
46 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
47 and to my mother that I will not go. **25**
48 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
49 and to my mother that I will not go. **26**
50 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
51 and to my mother that I will not go. **27**
52 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
53 and to my mother that I will not go. **28**
54 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
55 and to my mother that I will not go. **29**
56 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
57 and to my mother that I will not go. **30**
58 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
59 and to my mother that I will not go. **31**
60 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
61 and to my mother that I will not go. **32**
62 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
63 and to my mother that I will not go. **33**
64 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
65 and to my mother that I will not go. **34**
66 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
67 and to my mother that I will not go. **35**
68 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
69 and to my mother that I will not go. **36**
70 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
71 and to my mother that I will not go. **37**
72 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
73 and to my mother that I will not go. **38**
74 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
75 and to my mother that I will not go. **39**
76 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
77 and to my mother that I will not go. **40**
78 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
79 and to my mother that I will not go. **41**
80 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
81 and to my mother that I will not go. **42**
82 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
83 and to my mother that I will not go. **43**
84 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
85 and to my mother that I will not go. **44**
86 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
87 and to my mother that I will not go. **45**
88 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
89 and to my mother that I will not go. **46**
89 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
90 and to my mother that I will not go. **47**
90 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
91 and to my mother that I will not go. **48**
91 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
92 and to my mother that I will not go. **49**
92 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
93 and to my mother that I will not go. **50**
93 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
94 and to my mother that I will not go. **51**
94 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
95 and to my mother that I will not go. **52**
95 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
96 and to my mother that I will not go. **53**
96 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
97 and to my mother that I will not go. **54**
97 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
98 and to my mother that I will not go. **55**
98 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
99 and to my mother that I will not go. **56**
99 And he said unto him, I will not go: for I have sworn unto my father
100 and to my mother that I will not go. **57**

17 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near unto one of these places to lodge this night; in Gibeath or in Ramah.

18 And they pulled on and went till they came to the first place, which was Gibeath; and the sun was now gone down.

19 And they turned aside, thither, to go in to lodge in Gibeath: and when he went in, he hid himself in a street of the city: for there was no man that took them in house hold to lodging.

20 And Ahab beheld, there came an old man from his work out of the field that even, who was sowing manure behind him, and he lay down in Gibeath, but he knew not the place near Benjamin.

21 And when he had hid until his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the fleet of the city, who was the old man said, Whither goest thou, and whence comest thou?

22 And he said unto him, I was passing from Beth-lechem, and hence, toward the field of moist plowman from Sibra, and I went to Beth-lechem, yea, but I am now going to the house of the Lord, and there is no man that receiveth me to house.

23 Yea, there is both law and provender for our asses, and there is grass, bread, and wine also for me, and for thy hand-maid, and for the young man that walketh with thee: there is no way of anything.

24 And the old man said, Peace be unto thee, my brother, for all thy want is upon me, only lodging in the street.

25 So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses; and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

26 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain king of Beniam, came the house round about, as I mean to say, and said unto him, What dost thou here, old man, saying, I have found thee, thou man, that came from thine house?

27 And the man, the master of the house went unto them, * G 10

image, and we

[illegible]

17 And it was so from that day forth, that he made it a statute
and an ordinance for Israel, unto this day.

18 And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the
elders of Judah even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you,
of the spoil of the enemies of the Lord.

19 And them which were in Beth-el, and to them which were in south-
Ramoth, and them which were in Jattir,

20 And to them which were in Aroer, and to them which were in Siph-
moth, and to them which were in Eltekem,

21 And to them which were in Ractal, and to them which were in the ci-
ties of the Jebusites, and to them which were in the ci-
ties of the Kenites,

22 And to them which were in Ilym, and to them which were in
Chesbush, and to them which were in Atach,

23 And to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where-
unto Shimon and his men were wont to hunt.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Saul his servants conspired against him, to kill him, as he was
drinking. 2 The Philistines sought the Goliath slain, and be-
cause it was many years, they could not find him.

3 And the men of Jabesh-
gilead recovered the body of Goliath, and buried it there.

4 And the Philistines sought against Israel: and the men of Israel
said, We will not fight with them, because we are unclean.

5 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul, and upon his sons,
and the Philistines knew Jonathan, and Abimelech, and Malchishai
Saul's sons.

[illegible]

36 And the children of Benjamin lifted themselves up after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill. And Abner called to Jash, and said, Shall the sword be taken from me? knowest thou that it will be interminable in me, how long shall it be taken out of me and the people, to return from their brethren?

37 And Jash said, As God liveth, neither shall David broken, then, for in the morning the people hath gone up every one from his tent.

38 And Jash was a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and Jash after Jash went, neither thought they any more.

39 And Abner and his men walked all that night the way of the hill, and came to the top of the hill, and the people and pulled over Jordan, and went toward all Bethran, and the way to Mizpah.

40 So that Jash returned from following Abner, and when he came to all the people together, there lacked of David's army a thousand men, and Abiath.

41 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin and of men, for that hundred and thirty were slain in the fight.

42 And they came in Beth-lehem, and bared him in the fight his father, which was in Beth-lehem; and just as his men were night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

CHAPTER. III.

1 During the year David hid was fourteen years. Six years were his in Hebron. Abner lifted up with the people to revolt him.

2 David required counsel from his friends, and they said to him, Abner hath conspired against thee with the heads of the army.

3 David said, I will not go down from Beth-lehem, I will stay.

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Josiah took him aside ^{Chap. 1.} ^{1.} ^{2.} ^{3.} ^{4.} ^{5.} ^{6.} ^{7.} ^{8.} ^{9.} ^{10.} ^{11.} ^{12.} ^{13.} ^{14.} ^{15.} ^{16.} ^{17.} ^{18.} ^{19.} ^{20.} ^{21.} ^{22.} ^{23.} ^{24.} ^{25.} ^{26.} ^{27.} ^{28.} ^{29.} ^{30.} ^{31.} ^{32.} ^{33.} ^{34.} ^{35.} ^{36.} ^{37.} ^{38.} ^{39.} ^{40.} ^{41.} ^{42.} ^{43.} ^{44.} ^{45.} ^{46.} ^{47.} ^{48.} ^{49.} ^{50.} ^{51.} ^{52.} ^{53.} ^{54.} ^{55.} ^{56.} ^{57.} ^{58.} ^{59.} ^{60.} ^{61.} ^{62.} ^{63.} ^{64.} ^{65.} ^{66.} ^{67.} ^{68.} ^{69.} ^{70.} ^{71.} ^{72.} ^{73.} ^{74.} ^{75.} ^{76.} ^{77.} ^{78.} ^{79.} ^{80.} ^{81.} ^{82.} ^{83.} ^{84.} ^{85.} ^{86.} ^{87.} ^{88.} ^{89.} ^{90.} ^{91.} ^{92.} ^{93.} ^{94.} ^{95.} ^{96.} ^{97.} ^{98.} ^{99.} ^{100.} ^{101.} ^{102.} ^{103.} ^{104.} ^{105.} ^{106.} ^{107.} ^{108.} ^{109.} ^{110.} ^{111.} ^{112.} ^{113.} ^{114.} ^{115.} ^{116.} ^{117.} ^{118.} ^{119.} ^{120.} ^{121.} ^{122.} ^{123.} ^{124.} ^{125.} ^{126.} ^{127.} ^{128.} ^{129.} ^{130.} ^{131.} ^{132.} ^{133.} ^{134.} ^{135.} ^{136.} ^{137.} ^{138.} ^{139.} ^{140.} ^{141.} ^{142.} ^{143.} ^{144.} ^{145.} ^{146.} ^{147.} ^{148.} ^{149.} ^{150.} ^{151.} ^{152.} ^{153.} ^{154.} ^{155.} ^{156.} ^{157.} ^{158.} ^{159.} ^{160.} ^{161.} ^{162.} ^{163.} ^{164.} ^{165.} ^{166.} ^{167.} ^{168.} ^{169.} ^{170.} ^{171.} ^{172.} ^{173.} ^{174.} ^{175.} ^{176.} ^{177.} ^{178.} ^{179.} ^{180.} ^{181.} ^{182.} ^{183.} ^{184.} ^{185.} ^{186.} ^{187.} ^{188.} ^{189.} ^{190.} ^{191.} ^{192.} ^{193.} ^{194.} ^{195.} ^{196.} ^{197.} ^{198.} ^{199.} ^{200.} ^{201.} ^{202.} ^{203.} ^{204.} ^{205.} ^{206.} ^{207.} ^{208.} ^{209.} ^{210.} ^{211.} ^{212.} ^{213.} ^{214.} ^{215.} ^{216.} ^{217.} ^{218.} ^{219.} ^{220.} ^{221.} ^{222.} ^{223.} ^{224.} ^{225.} ^{226.} ^{227.} ^{228.} ^{229.} ^{230.} ^{231.} ^{232.} ^{233.} ^{234.} ^{235.} ^{236.} ^{237.} ^{238.} ^{239.} ^{240.} ^{241.} ^{242.} ^{243.} ^{244.} ^{245.} ^{246.} ^{247.} ^{248.} ^{249.} ^{250.} ^{251.} ^{252.} ^{253.} ^{254.} ^{255.} ^{256.} ^{257.} ^{258.} ^{259.} ^{260.} ^{261.} ^{262.} ^{263.} ^{264.} ^{265.} ^{266.} ^{267.} ^{268.} ^{269.} ^{270.} ^{271.} ^{272.} ^{273.} ^{274.} ^{275.} ^{276.} ^{277.} ^{278.} ^{279.} ^{280.} ^{281.} ^{282.} ^{283.} ^{284.} ^{285.} ^{286.} ^{287.} ^{288.} ^{289.} ^{290.} ^{291.} ^{292.} ^{293.} ^{294.} ^{295.} ^{296.} ^{297.} ^{298.} ^{299.} ^{300.} ^{301.} ^{302.} ^{303.} ^{304.} ^{305.} ^{306.} ^{307.} ^{308.} ^{309.} ^{310.} ^{311.} ^{312.} ^{313.} ^{314.} ^{315.} ^{316.} ^{317.} ^{318.} ^{319.} ^{320.} ^{321.} ^{322.} ^{323.} ^{324.} ^{325.} ^{326.} ^{327.} ^{328.} ^{329.} ^{330.} ^{331.} ^{332.} ^{333.} ^{334.} ^{335.} ^{336.} ^{337.} ^{338.} ^{339.} ^{340.} ^{341.} ^{342.} ^{343.} ^{344.} ^{345.} ^{346.} ^{347.} ^{348.} ^{349.} ^{350.} ^{351.} ^{352.} ^{353.} ^{354.} ^{355.} ^{356.} ^{357.} ^{358.} ^{359.} ^{360.} ^{361.} ^{362.} ^{363.} ^{364.} ^{365.} ^{366.} ^{367.} ^{368.} ^{369.} ^{370.} ^{371.} ^{372.} ^{373.} ^{374.} ^{375.} ^{376.} ^{377.} ^{378.} ^{379.} ^{380.} ^{381.} ^{382.} ^{383.} ^{384.} ^{385.} ^{386.} ^{387.} ^{388.} ^{389.} ^{390.} ^{391.} ^{392.} ^{393.} ^{394.} ^{395.} ^{396.} ^{397.} ^{398.} ^{399.} ^{400.} ^{401.} ^{402.} ^{403.} ^{404.} ^{405.} ^{406.} ^{407.} ^{408.} ^{409.} ^{410.} ^{411.} ^{412.} ^{413.} ^{414.} ^{415.} ^{416.} ^{417.} ^{418.} ^{419.} ^{420.} ^{421.} ^{422.} ^{423.} ^{424.} ^{425.} ^{426.} ^{427.} ^{428.} ^{429.} ^{430.} ^{431.} ^{432.} ^{433.} ^{434.} ^{435.} ^{436.} ^{437.} ^{438.} ^{439.} ^{440.} ^{441.} ^{442.} ^{443.} ^{444.} ^{445.} ^{446.} ^{447.} ^{448.} ^{449.} ^{450.} ^{451.} ^{452.} ^{453.} ^{454.} ^{455.} ^{456.} ^{457.} ^{458.} ^{459.} ^{460.} ^{461.} ^{462.} ^{463.} ⁴

¶ The second book of *SAMUEL*, otherwise called, The second book of the *KINGS*

CHAP. I.

1 *The Amalekites who brought tidings of the destruction, and accused him, tell of Saul's death, 1. Sam. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan with a song.*

NOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned home, [†] the slaughterers of the Amalekites, and David had slain two days in killing :

2 [†] It came even to pass on the third day, that behold, a man came out of the camp of Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head : and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth and did violence.

3 [†] And David bid him come, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 [†] And David laid unto him, [†] How went the matter? I pray thee tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are slain and dead, and Saul and Jonathan his sons are dead also.

5 [†] And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 [†] And the young man that told him, said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and I, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 [†] And when he looked behind : his eye saw me, and called unto me, and I answered, [†] I weeped. [†] And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

8 [†] He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me; and say me, for I anguish is come upon me, because my eye is now waste in him.

9 [†] So I stood upon him, and flew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was slain : and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto thee.

10 [†] The David said, bind on his clothes, and [†] rent them, and like with all the men that were with him.

11 [†] And they mourned and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul and Jonathan his son, and for all the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were slain by the sword.

12 [†] Then David bid unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

13 [†] And David said unto him, [†] How was that thou afraid to say this thing, and to destroy the LORD's anointed?

14 [†] And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and slay upon him. And he smote him that he died.

15 [†] And David bid unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head : for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

16 [†] ¶ And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul, and over Jonathan his son,

17 [†] (Also he make them teach the children of Judah [†] the way of the LORD : behold it is written [†] in the book of Jathar)

18 [†] The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places : how are the mighty fallen!

19 [†] Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon : lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

20 [†] Ye men of Benjamin, stand there to see, neither say ye in Ramoth : for ye are the high places of offering, for there the David of the night is slain at any, the child of Saul, though he had not slain many with you.

21 [†] For in the bow of the slain, from the fit of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned back, and the sword of Saul returned to cut him.

22 [†] Saul and Jonathan were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided : they were better than eight living children.

23 [†] Ye daughters of Israel weep for Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

24 [†] How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, how my soul is thine high places.

25 [†] I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan : very pleasant has been unto me : thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

1 David *spoke* such words, until he compassed up to the towers
terminating *the* *city* of *Jerusalem*. 2 *He* *sent* *for* *the* *chiefs* of *the* *high* *priests*,
and *for* *the* *elders* of *the* *people*, and *for* *the* *chief* *of* *the* *Levites*. 3 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 4 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 5 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 6 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 7 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 8 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 9 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 10 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 11 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 12 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 13 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 14 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 15 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 16 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 17 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 18 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 19 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 20 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 21 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 22 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 23 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 24 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 25 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 26 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 27 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 28 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 29 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 30 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 31 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 32 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 33 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 34 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 35 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 36 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 37 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 38 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 39 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 40 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 41 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 42 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 43 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 44 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 45 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 46 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 47 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 48 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 49 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 50 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 51 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 52 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 53 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 54 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 55 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in* *the* *middle* *of* *the* *court*. 56 *He* *made* *them* *stand* *in*

of Saul's watered David and washed.
 3 ¶ And unto David were born sons in Hebron: and his first-born was Amnon, of Abigail the Jerahmeel.
 4 And his second, Chileab, of Abigail's wife of Nahai the Gileadite: and the third, Adonias the son of Machi, the daughter of David.
 5 And the fourth, Adonias the son of Haggith: and the fifth, Shephiah the son of Abigail.
 6 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglaiah David's wife: these were born unto David in Hebron.
 7 ¶ And it came to pass while there was war between the Philistines and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong over Israel.
 8 ¶ And Saul had a concubine, whose name was Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah; and he lay with her.
 9 ¶ And it came to pass in the days of Abner, that he said unto Abner, Wherefore hast thou made me strong over the house of David?
 10 ¶ Then was Abner very wroth with the words of Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah; he said, I will do for thee as thou wilt, and I will be unto thee as thou desirest.
 11 ¶ And Rizpah said unto him, I have not been false unto thee, nor have I delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou shouldst do to me as thou desirest.
 12 ¶ So said he unto Abner, and he said, except that the LORD be with thee, I cannot do this.
 13 ¶ To turn aside the king, and from the house of David, and to deliver the throne of David over to Ishbosheth, son of Saul, from the day that thou shalt do this.
 14 ¶ And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he was wroth.
 15 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, While I am in the land, lying idle, make thy league with me, for my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all thy desire.
 16 ¶ And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth son of Saul, saying, I will be to thee as thou desirest.
 17 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 18 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 19 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 20 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 21 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 22 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 23 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 24 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 25 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 26 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 27 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 28 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 29 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 30 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 31 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 32 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 33 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 34 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 35 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 36 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 37 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 38 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 39 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 40 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 41 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 42 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 43 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 44 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 45 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 46 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 47 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 48 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 49 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 50 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 51 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 52 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 53 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 54 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 55 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 56 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 57 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 58 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 59 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 60 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 61 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 62 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 63 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 64 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 65 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 66 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 67 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 68 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 69 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 70 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 71 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 72 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 73 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 74 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 75 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 76 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 77 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 78 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 79 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 80 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 81 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 82 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 83 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 84 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 85 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 86 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 87 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 88 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 89 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 90 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 91 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 92 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 93 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 94 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 95 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 96 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 97 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 98 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 99 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.
 100 ¶ And Ishbosheth sent, and took him for his husband, and he was with him.

evil according to his wickedness.

CHAP. IV.

1 The *Thapilites* being troubled at the death of *Ahmer*, a *Bannah* and *Rebchah* slay *Thap* together, and bring a dead bull to *Hebron*; *David* caught them to *Beitlan*, and *Thap* & *Rebchah* both to be slain.

2 And *Shaul* son of *Isiah* heard that *Ahmer* was dead in *Hebron*, his hands were feeble, and all the *Israhelites* were troubled.

3 And *Shaul* son of *Isiah* took two men that were captains of hands: the name of the one was *Bannah*, and the name of the other *Rebchah*, the sons of *Heb. Rimmon* a *Beerothite* of the children of *Benjamin*: (for *Beeroth* also *Israh.* was reckoned to *Benjamin*.)

4 And the *Beerothites* fled to *Giittaim* and were sojourners there until this day.)

5 And *Jonathan*, *Saul's* son, had a son that was lame of his feet, and two years when the tidings came of *Saul* and *Jonathan* out of *Jezreel*, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass as he made haste to *Hebron*, he fell, and became lame; and his name was *Mephoboth*.

6 And the sons of *Rimmon* the *Beerothite*, *Rebchah* and *Bannah* went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of *Thib-bath-kur*, who lay on a bed at noon.

7 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have let us know what they feared him under the fifth rib, and *Rebchah* and *Bannah* his brother elapsed.

8 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him and flew him, and beheaded him, & took his head, and put them away through the plain all night.

9 And they brought the head of *Thib-bath-kur* unto *David* to *Hebron*, and said to *King*, *Behold* the head of *Thib-bath-kur* the son of *Saul*, thine enemy, which I brought thee to *King*. And the *LORD* hath avenged my blood the king this day: and I have slain his head.

10 And *David* answered *Rebchah* and *Bannah* his brother, the sons of *Rimmon* the *Beerothite*, and said unto them, As the *LORD* liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

11 When I told me, saying, *Behold*, *Saul* is dead! (Thinking to have brought good tidings!) thou hast told him, and I will him in *Ziklag*, *And thou* thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

12 How much more, when wicked men have slain a glorious person, in his own house upon his bed: shall I not therefore now requite his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

13 And *David* compassed all his young men, and they flew them, and cut off their hands, and their feet, and laid them up in the pool in *Hebron*: but they took the head of *Thib-bath-kur* and buried it in the cave of *parthe* of *Ahmer* in *Hebron*.

CHAP. V.

1 The *tribes* come to *Hebron* to anoint *David* over *Israh.* 4 *David's* death 6 *Hebron* 7 *Zion* from the *Thapilites* 8 *David's* death 9 *David's* death to *David* 10 *David's* death 11 *David's* death 12 *David's* death to *David* 13 *David's* death 14 *David's* death 15 *David's* death to *David* 16 *David's* death 17 *David's* death 18 *David's* death to *David* 19 *David's* death 20 *David's* death to *David* 21 *David's* death 22 *David's* death to *David* 23 *David's* death 24 *David's* death to *David* 25 *David's* death 26 *David's* death to *David* 27 *David's* death 28 *David's* death to *David* 29 *David's* death 30 *David's* death to *David* 31 *David's* death 32 *David's* death to *David* 33 *David's* death 34 *David's* death to *David* 35 *David's* death 36 *David's* death to *David* 37 *David's* death 38 *David's* death to *David* 39 *David's* death 40 *David's* death to *David* 41 *David's* death 42 *David's* death to *David* 43 *David's* death 44 *David's* death to *David* 45 *David's* death 46 *David's* death to *David* 47 *David's* death 48 *David's* death to *David* 49 *David's* death 50 *David's* death to *David* 51 *David's* death 52 *David's* death to *David* 53 *David's* death 54 *David's* death to *David* 55 *David's* death 56 *David's* death to *David* 57 *David's* death 58 *David's* death to *David* 59 *David's* death 60 *David's* death to *David* 61 *David's* death 62 *David's* death to *David* 63 *David's* death 64 *David's* death to *David* 65 *David's* death 66 *David's* death to *David* 67 *David's* death 68 *David's* death to *David* 69 *David's* death 70 *David's* death to *David* 71 *David's* death 72 *David's* death to *David* 73 *David's* death 74 *David's* death to *David* 75 *David's* death 76 *David's* death to *David* 77 *David's* death 78 *David's* death to *David* 79 *David's* death 80 *David's* death to *David* 81 *David's* death 82 *David's* death to *David* 83 *David's* death 84 *David's* death to *David* 85 *David's* death 86 *David's* death to *David* 87 *David's* death 88 *David's* death to *David* 89 *David's* death 90 *David's* death to *David* 91 *David's* death 92 *David's* death to *David* 93 *David's* death 94 *David's* death to *David* 95 *David's* death 96 *David's* death to *David* 97 *David's* death 98 *David's* death to *David* 99 *David's* death 100 *David's* death to *David* 101 *David's* death 102 *David's* death to *David* 103 *David's* death 104 *David's* death to *David* 105 *David's* death 106 *David's* death to *David* 107 *David's* death 108 *David's* death to *David* 109 *David's* death 110 *David's* death to *David* 111 *David's* death 112 *David's* death to *David* 113 *David's* death 114 *David's* death to *David* 115 *David's* death 116 *David's* death to *David* 117 *David's* death 118 *David's* death to *David* 119 *David's* death 120 *David's* death to *David* 121 *David's* death 122 *David's* death to *David* 123 *David's* death 124 *David's* death to *David* 125 *David's* death 126 *David's* death to *David* 127 *David's* death 128 *David's* death to *David* 129 *David's* death 130 *David's* death to *David* 131 *David's* death 132 *David's* death to *David* 133 *David's* death 134 *David's* death to *David* 135 *David's* death 136 *David's* death to *David* 137 *David's* death 138 *David's* death to *David* 139 *David's* death 140 *David's* death to *David* 141 *David's* death 142 *David's* death to *David* 143 *David's* death 144 *David's* death to *David* 145 *David's* death 146 *David's* death to *David* 147 *David's* death 148 *David's* death to *David* 149 *David's* death 150 *David's* death to *David* 151 *David's* death 152 *David's* death to *David* 153 *David's* death 154 *David's* death to *David* 155 *David's* death 156 *David's* death to *David* 157 *David's* death 158 *David's* death to *David* 159 *David's* death 160 *David's* death to *David* 161 *David's* death 162 *David's* death to *David* 163 *David's* death 164 *David's* death to *David* 165 *David's* death 166 *David's* death to *David* 167 *David's* death 168 *David's* death to *David* 169 *David's* death 170 *David's* death to *David* 171 *David's* death 172 *David's* death to *David* 173 *David's* death 174 *David's* death to *David* 175 *David's* death 176 *David's* death to *David* 177 *David's* death 178 *David's* death to *David* 179 *David's* death 180 *David's* death to *David* 181 *David's* death 182 *David's* death to *David*

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

29 **Zakk** there and **Abinath** carried the ark of God again
 to **Jerusalem**; and they resettled there.
 30 ¶ And **David** went up by the ascent of **Mount Olives**.
 And he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot
 and all the people that was with him, covered every man his
 head and they wept, saying, **Abinath**! **Abinath**!
 31 And one said David, **How**! **Abinath**! among the
 confederators with **Abimelech**. And **David** said, **O LORD**, I have
 the counsel of **Abimelech** in mine own foolishness.
 32 ¶ And he came to a place that when **David** was come to the top
 of **the mount**, where the watchtowers of **Gath** stood. **Hobab** the
 Midianite, went with him, saying, I will refresh thee, for thou
 art weary, and thou art on the way to **Jerusalem**.
 33 ¶ Then he said **David** said, **Thou** patternest with me; then
 thou be a burden unto me.
 34 ¶ If it be thus return to the city, and thy unto **Abimelech**, I will
 be revenged. **O King of Gath** thou shalt know how I have
 done thee. **Thou shalt be revenged**. **Thou** must thou for me
 defeat the counsel of **Abimelech**.
 35 And **David** thou not there with the **Zakk** and **Abinath** the
 priests: for thou art that, that wast with; lesser than that thou wast out
 of the house; thou that thou wast with; thou that thou wast
 with; thou that thou wast with; thou that thou wast with; thou
 that thou wast with; thou that thou wast with; thou that thou
 wast with; thou that thou wast with; thou that thou wast with;

3) So Huldai David's friend came into the city, and Abshalom came
 into Jerusalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Thus he presents and false prophecies, abasheth his mother in her
 2 And at Babylon Shimei cursed David, 3 David with patience
 4 abasheth another's whom he revenged, 5 Huldai willeth
 6 himself into Aylah, on counsel, 7o Abithaphet's counsel.*

1 *Nathan said David was a little puffed up by the title, 2 and Abshalom
 3 at the love of Mehaboth sheweth him with a complexion all his
 4 servants did two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunc
 5 of raisins, and an hundred of faggots of wood, and a bottle of wine.*

1 *And it kingdome unto Ziba, What meant thou there? 2 And
 3 Ziba said, The ass for the king's household to ride on, and
 4 the asses and donkeys for the young men to carry, and the wine, the
 5 flesh, to be eaten in the wilderness, may I think.*

1 *And the king said, And where is thy mother? And Ziba fo
 2 unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To
 3 shall the house of David remain the kingdom of my father.*

1 *Then said the king to Ziba, Ziba, thou shalt have that part
 2 unto Mehaboth, And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee that
 3 may I keep mine in thy right, my lord's king.*

1 *And he said, I will give him to thee, as I have said, 2 And he
 3 gave him a man of the family of the house of David, whose name was
 4 the son of the house of Gera: 5 He came thence, and he said, I have
 6 said, and he said, I will give him to thee, and at all the servants of the
 7 king; and all the people, and all the mighty men were on his
 8 hands, and on his heels.*

1 *And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out
 2 thou man, and thou man of Belial:*

1 *The LORD hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house
 2 of Saul, in that thou hast reigned, and the LORD hath delivered
 3 the kingdom unto me, and he hath said, I will give it unto thee,
 4 thou shalt give him thyself, because thou art a man of blood.*

1 *Then said Abithai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, XVI
 2 Should this be done? curse thy young men the king, XVI
 3 these, and take off their head?*

chap. 8.

1 And he said unto him, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zairub? Is not this your king, because the LORD hath said by him, David said, Who shall then say, Wherefore hath thou done this?

2 And he said unto Abiathar, and to all the servants, Behold, my hand hath come forth against you, because ye have said, We will not move away from the king: my sword, I seeketh my life: how long have I been saying, I will behead you? I have heard him say, and he hath said for the LORD hath said by him.

3 It may be that the LORD will look on me with a pitiful eye, that the LORD will requite me good for his curing; this day.

4 And Abiathar and his men went by the way. Some went down on the hill side over against him, and cutted off his wheel, and dard him down, and he fell out.

5 And he said unto the people that were with him, Come ye, and rescued himself by his hand.

6 ¶ And Abiathar and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Abiathar spake with him.

7 And it came to pass when Huiathai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Abiathar, that Huiathai said unto Abiathar, I God have said unto thee, that thou shalt be king.

8 ¶ And Abiathar said unto him, For this thy kindness is thy friend, why wentest thou not with thy friend?

9 And Huiathai said unto Abiathar, Nay, I will leave the LORD and this people and all the men of Israel, because, as I say, an

[illegible]

1. *Abithophel's counsell is overthrown by Huzai's, according to Gods appointment. 15 Secret Intelligence is put unto David. 23 Abithophel hangs himself. 25 Amasai made captain, 27 David at Abanaim is furnished with provisions.*

Moreover, Abithophel said unto Abisalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night.

3 And I will come upon him while he is weary and overladen, and will make him mine; and all that he coveteth will I take from him with little force, and I will fulfill him with kindness.
 4 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou lovest, as well as himself; and the people which he loves.
 5 And I will bring back well and all the strength of Israel.
 6 Then shall Abiram, Calneah, Hushai the Archite, and let us love him like we loved him.
 7 And when Hushai was come to Achish, Achish spake unto him, saying, Achish hath loved thee after this manner: shall we do as thou sayest?
 8 And Hushai hath said to Achish, The counsel that Achish loveth is better, and is good at all times.
 9 For (said Hushai) thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be fortified in their mind, as bear the shield, and they are as lions, and they follow a main way of war, and they will not lodge with the people.
 10 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place; and it will come to pass, when the word of them be overheard in the night, that whosoever loveth him, will slay him: there is slaughter about the pit.
 11 And Achish said to his servants, What hath he said to thee? and thou shalt utterly melt: for all these know him: thy father is a mighty man, and they will slay him in secret.

17 Therefore I counsel, that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beer-sheva, as the land that thy feet are on, and that thou go up to battle in this own camp.

18 So the king came upon him in some place where he shall be found, and he will fight upon him, and I will kill him on the spot, and of him, and of all the men that are with him, there shall not one be left, and a curse.

19 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring reproach to this city, and will draw down the river, until there be not one small house found there.

20 And Achan and all the counsel thereof, the counsel of Heli the Priests be between the counsel of Ahithophel: for the Lord hath appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, and the intention that the Lord might bring evil upon Ahithophel.

21 And Achish the king of Gath and Achish the priest of the Philistines and Ahithophel counsel Achish, and the counsel is evil, and they shall be cursed.

22 Now these twelve said, and told David saying, Behold now this night the plains of the wilderness, but presently this very, tell the king he be involved up, and all the people that are with him.

23 Now Jonathan and Ahimelech fled by Horez, (for they might not be now to come into the city) and a watch man told them, and they went and told King David.

24 Now David said to his men, and the counsel must lead in Bithan, which had a well in that country, whither they went down.

25 And the woman took and spread a covering over the wells mouth, and spread ground corn thereon, and the thing was not known.

26 And when Ahithophel servants came to the woman to the well, they told, where Ahimelech and Jonathan and the woman fled unto thee. They be gone over the brook of water, And when they had fought and could not find him, they returned to Jerusalem.

27 And it came to pass after they were departed, that they came up over the well, and went and told King David, and David went down, and Achish and Achish over the water, for David had Ahithophel counsel against him.

[illegible][illegible]

away, they will not fear for us, neither shall our enemies, for we need not care for us: but now how fearful is our condition: thousands of us: therefore care if it be better that thou shalt see our ruin out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best, I will do.

And the king thought by the gate-side, and all the people came out by hundreds, and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jobab, and Abimeai, and Iuzai, saying, to

24 And gently for my like with the young man, men with Abshalom, And
all the people heard when the king gave so the king takes care con-
cerning Abshalom.
6 ¶ So the people were set into the field against Israel, and the bat-
tle was in the wood of Ephraim.
7 And the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David,
and there were there great killing: thirty thousand men.
8 For the battle was re-fought over the face of all the country:
and the word of Jehovah was fulfilled, that he said, I will
bring down Abshalom.
9 ¶ And Abshalom made the servants of David and Abshalom rode up on
mules, and the mule were under the thick boughs of a great oak, and
his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the hea-
ven and the earth, and the mule fell under him, and he was broken in
two. And certain men saw him, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw
Abshalom hanged in an oak.
10 And Joab hid unto the man that told him, Abimelech, thou hast
killed him, and why didst thou not hime him then to the ground, and
thou hast given thee great evil for this.
11 And Abimelech said unto Joab, I would I should receive a stone, and
I should cast it upon mine head, and I would not put mine hand
against the king's son: for in our learning the king charges thee, Abi-
melech, and I say unto thee, Beware that thou doest not wrong him.
12 ¶ And Joab said unto the men that were with him, Stand by me, and
let us smite him, and let us not leave him, for he is our king's son.

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

† But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son.
 † And he came into the land to the king, and said, Thou hast slain this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have loved thy life: and the lives of thy sons, and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines.
 † 6 † In that thou hast loved thine enemies, and hatest thy friends; for

[illegible]

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as the heart of Joab, so that they fell into his word unto the king. ^{the king} Return thou and all thy servants.

15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan; and Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king; so doth the king over Jordan.

16 And Shimei the son of Geta, a Benjamite, which was of 1 King Baalism, hated and came down with the men of Judah, to meet 1. 8 the king.

17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry-boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Geta fell down 1. 15. 1 before the king as he was come over Jordan.

19 And thus was the king. Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day of 1. 16. 1 Chaj, that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take out of his hand.

20 For thy feet, I beseech know that I have sinned; therefore behold, I come before the first day of all the house of Judah, to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord as he went?

22 And David said, What have I to do with you? ye are men of Jerusalem, that ye shall this day be adversaries unto me: shall there come any to put death in my hand in Israel? for I do not know, that I am this day the king over Israel?

23 Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king went unto him.

24 And Meribai the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and he had rent dressed his feet; nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed, until the day the king came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass when he was come to Jerusalem, to meet the

14 And the king said unto him, Wherefore wearest thou dead? whither
 15 hast thou fled? And he answered him, O king, my levain decayed me;
 16 for thy servants, I will tell thee as a fault, I may think thereof, and go
 17 to the king, because thy levain is a pitfall.
 18 And he hath hindered thy levain unto my lord the king; but my **Chap.**
 19 lord the king is an angel of God; therefore he will pardon them in time. **16.** **20.**
 20 Forasmuch as my fathers have, were not slain before my lord I **17.**
 21 thought, I will do that which my lord the king hath said; forasmuch as I men-
 22 dered of the pitfall: what thing therefore have I yet to cry any more unto **18.**
 23 the king?
 24 And the king said unto him, Why feelest thou any more of thy
 25 matters? have I, Thua and Ziba divided the land.
 26 And Dabshal, which said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, for-
 27asmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own
 28 house.
 29 And Barzilai the Gileadite came down from Rogel, and went
 30 over Jordan with him, to conduct him into the Jordan.
 31 Now Barzilai was a very aged man (even fourscore years old),
 32 and he had provided the king of Ultimeance while he lay at Mahanaim: for **Chap.**
 33 he was a very great man. **17.** **31.**
 34 And the king said unto Barzilai, Come thou over with me, and

11 I will feed him with **golden** bread, **and** I will give him **silver** bread. **How** long have I to live, that I should give up **the king** into **Jerusalem**?
 12 **I am** this day **fourty** years **old**, and I can **differe** between **gold** and **silver**, and **crave** my **brave** tale **what** I eat or **what** I drink, and I can **hear** any man **make** the **noise** of **clinging** men and **clinging** women, **wherefore** die I shouldly **for** **the king**, and **for** **the king's** **city**.
 13 **For** **the king** will go **to** **little** way **over** **Jordan** with **me**, and **we** shall **eat** **a** **king's** **supper** **in** **the** **middle** **of** **the** **day**, and **we** shall **eat** **a** **king's** **supper** **in** **the** **middle** **of** **the** **day**.
 14 **For** **the king's** **city**, I pray **thee**, turn **back** **again**, that I may **die** **in** **mine** **own** **city**, and **be** **buried** **by** **the** **grave** **of** **my** **fatherland** **of** **my** **mother**, **but** **behold** **thy** **king** **is** **in** **the** **middle** **of** **the** **day** **with** **my** **lord** **the** **king**, and **we** shall **eat** **a** **king's** **supper** **in** **the** **middle** **of** **the** **day**.
 15 **And** **the** **king's** **angel**, **Chimham** **hath** **given** **over** **with** **me**, and I will **do** **to** **him** **what** **he** **will** **do** **to** **me**, and **we** shall **eat** **a** **king's** **supper** **in** **the** **middle** **of** **the** **day**.

49 And all the people went over Jordan: and when the king was come over, the king killed Barzillai: and blessed him, and he returned unto his own place.

50 Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Ahimelech went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

D

49 9 And

10 And David said unto the Lord, I have numbered the people, and behold, we are here. And David said unto the Lord, I have numbered the people, and behold, we are here. And David said unto the Lord, I have numbered the people, and behold, we are here.

thy son in the dead: and the other faith, Nay, but thy son is the dead, and
 my son is the living.
 24 And the king said, Bring me a fowls, And they brought a fowls
 before the king.
 25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half
 to each, and the other shall be thy son.
 26 Then he took the woman upon whose heart was mercy, and said,
 (for he bowed to you, and upon her face) and the said, O my lord,
 preserve the living child, and in nowile it: but the other said, Let it
 be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.
 27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and
 in nowile it: for it is the mother's charity.
 28 And all feared the king of the judgement with the king; and there
 after he reared the king: for they that fight: wisdom of God is

7 ¶ Thus knoweth how that David's father could not build in his own name the house of the LORD his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

8 ¶ But now the LORD his God had given me rest on every side, so that I be a cheerful abiding, not evil current.

9 And behold, it is possible to build in a house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD gave unto David my father, saying, Thy son, when I will let thy son sit upon this throne, he shall build in my name the house unto my name.

10 ¶ Now therefore command thou, that they have a multitude out of the sons of Israel, that they may build the house of the LORD our God, according to the word which the LORD hath said by the mouth of his servants, according to all that thou hast said. For thou knowest that there is not among us any that is able to say, how times, like unto the Simeonites.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon,

10 So Solomon overlaid the table with gold, and he made apertures, by the chains of gold before the oracle, and he overlaid it with gold.

11 And the whole table he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the holes: all the whole altar that was by the oracle: he overlaid with gold.

12 And within the oracle he made two cherubims of $\frac{1}{2}$ of tree, each ten cubits high.

13 And there was toward: one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub; from the uttermost wing to the wing in the midst: the inward part of the other, was ten cubits.

14 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubims of one making, and one file.

15 And the height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was the other cherub.

16 And the cherubims within the inner hole; and * * *

the pillar himself.

37 And he made a molten sea, ten cubits ⁱⁿ from the one brim to the other; it was round about; its height was five cubits; and a line unto it compassed it round about.

38 And he made the brim of it round as the crown of a king's cap; it was a cubit, ⁱⁿ compassing the top round about; the king's work cast in wax, when it was call.

39 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; and the sea was fit above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

40 And it was an handbreadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; it contained twenty seahs.

41 And he made ten basins of brass four cubits ⁱⁿ length of one end to the other, and half a cubit wide, and a lesser height of one

CHAP. IV.

[illegible]

11. And Solomon said unto his officers, saying, I have ¹ considered the ² **11a**
 things which thou hast brought me: for I will do ³ **11b**
 concerning number of cedar, and concerning number of fir.
 12. My servants shall bring thee down from Lebanon unto the sea:
 and I will convey them by sea in floes, unto the place that thou shalt
 appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou ⁴ **12a**
 shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish thy desire, in giving ⁵ **12b**
 food for my household.
 13. So did king Solomon cedar-trees, and fir trees, according to
 all his desire.
 14. And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand ⁶ **14a**
 for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: ⁷ **14b**
 thus gave king Solomon to Hiram year by year.
 15. And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, ⁸ **15a**
 as he promised him: and God ⁹ **15b**
 there was peace between Hiram and Solomon, and they two made a ¹⁰ **16**

10 And he overlaid the cherubim with gold.
11 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with various figures of cherubim, and palm-trees, and of open flowers, and in wreaths, and in scrolls.
12 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold within without.
13 And for the entering of the oracle he made four gates of olive-tree: and he carved on the top of each gate a cherub and a palm-tree, and carved the carvings of cherubim, acacia-palm, and of open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubim and upon the palm-trees.
14 So also made he for the door of the temple: gold of olive-

29 And on the borders that were between the fedges were living, open, and clean; and upon the top of the fedges were a balustrade; and beneath the fedges and upon the top of the balustrade, additions made of thin work, of the work of a great deal of brass brazen vessels, and plates of brass, and the four corners thereof had underfettlers; under the liver were underfettlers smitten, at the side of every addition.

30 And the mouth of it within the chapter and above was a cubic; but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the baky, a cubit and an half; and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, lion-pure, lion round.

31 And under the mouth of the four wheels; and the axle-trees of the wheels were a cubit to the axle; and the height of a wheel was a cubit and an half cubit.

32 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel; their axle-tree, and their nave, and their felloes and their spokes

[illegible]

13 And the king, Solomon, ruled a 3 lewy out of all Israel; and the 3 Rich
lewy was thirty thousand men. 18

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand to hew out of
3 a: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home; and
3 Adamant was the price. 19

15 And he sent him to the desert and into the mountains: that bare
3 dens, and to fowle and to beasts in the mountains: 20

16 That he should send forth his officers which were over the work,
3 thereof the chief of Solomon's officers, which were over the people,
3 fowle and beasts. 21

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great flint, cally
3 flint, and Jewellers, to lay the foundation of the temple. 22

18 And Solomon's builders, and Hiram's builders did hew them, and
3 the flint-pieces: to lay the prepared timber and flintes to build 23

31 And the two leaves of fir-tree: the two leaves of the fir-tree:
 32 And the carved fir-tree cherubim, and also acacia, and
 33 And he covered them with gold, fitted up the carved fir-tree
 34 And he built the inner court with three round fountains
 35 And in the fourth year was the foundation of the house of
 36 And in the eleventh year in the month that [which] is called
 37 with the house [which] is throughout all the parts thereof
 38 according to the thing which I saw by seven years in building
 39 CHAP. VII.
 40 The building of Solomon king, of the temple of Jehovah,
 41 the chief of them, of the foundations of the temple, of the
 42 foundations of the temple, of the foundations of the temple, of the

[illegible]

CHAPTER VI

16 Branch the son of Huthai was in Acher and in Aloah.
17 Jahathy the son of Paruah, in Hilchur.
18 Shimee the son of Ithi, in Benjamin.
19 Beer the son of Uri, in the country of Gilead; the
country of Sion king of the Amorites, and of Oz king of Baithan &
he was the uncle officer which was in the land.
20 Of Judah and Israel were many, as the land which is by the sea
mouth, eating and drinking, and making mery.
21 Solomon came from the river Euphrates, from the river unto
the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought
presently, and served Solomon all the days of his life.
22 And Solomon took provision for one day, was thirty, and he made
eleven flour, and three score measures of oil, and abundance of meat.

The building of Solomon's temple: 1. The stones for the temple (1:33) prepared
in Tyre. 15 The timber and adorning of it. 23 The building
of the house. 25 The dedication of the temple. 26 The temple
finished. 27 The temple dedicated. 28 The temple finished.
N¹ The children of Israel were come unto the land of Egypt, in the
fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif,
which is the second month, that he began to build the house of
Jehovah. [BA]

2 And the house which king Solomon built for Jehovah, the
length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty
cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits
was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and the
porch was open toward the south side of the house.

4 And for the house he made a window as unto a tower light,

[Or, window
as a tower
light]

† He. 11. 12. 13. 14. 15. 16. 17. 18. 19. 20. 21. 22. 23. 24. 25. 26. 27. 28. 29. 30. 31. 32. 33. 34. 35. 36. 37. 38. 39. 40. 41. 42. 43. 44. 45. 46. 47. 48. 49. 50. 51. 52. 53. 54. 55. 56. 57. 58. 59. 60. 61. 62. 63. 64. 65. 66. 67. 68. 69. 70. 71. 72. 73. 74. 75. 76. 77. 78. 79. 80. 81. 82. 83. 84. 85. 86. 87. 88. 89. 90. 91. 92. 93. 94. 95. 96. 97. 98. 99. 100. 101. 102. 103. 104. 105. 106. 107. 108. 109. 110. 111. 112. 113. 114. 115. 116. 117. 118. 119. 120. 121. 122. 123. 124. 125. 126. 127. 128. 129. 130. 131. 132. 133. 134. 135. 136. 137. 138. 139. 140. 141. 142. 143. 144. 145. 146. 147. 148. 149. 150. 151. 152. 153. 154. 155. 156. 157. 158. 159. 160. 161. 162. 163. 164. 165. 166. 167. 168. 169. 170. 171. 172. 173. 174. 175. 176. 177. 178. 179. 180. 181. 182. 183. 184. 185. 186. 187. 188. 189. 190. 191. 192. 193. 194. 195. 196. 197. 198. 199. 200. 201. 202. 203. 204. 205. 206. 207. 208. 209. 210. 211. 212. 213. 214. 215. 216. 217. 218. 219. 220. 221. 222. 223. 224. 225. 226. 227. 228. 229. 230. 231. 232. 233. 234. 235. 236. 237. 238. 239. 240. 241. 242. 243. 244. 245. 246. 247. 248. 249. 250. 251. 252. 253. 254. 255. 256. 257. 258. 259. 260. 261. 262. 263. 264. 265. 266. 267. 268. 269. 270. 271. 272. 273. 274. 275. 276. 277. 278. 279. 280. 281. 282. 283. 284. 285. 286. 287. 288. 289. 290. 291. 292. 293. 294. 295. 296. 297. 298. 299. 300. 301. 302. 303. 304. 305. 306. 307. 308. 309. 310. 311. 312. 313. 314. 315. 316. 317. 318. 319. 320. 321. 322. 323. 324. 325. 326. 327. 328. 329. 330. 331. 332. 333. 334. 335. 336. 337. 338. 339. 340. 341. 342. 343. 344. 345. 346. 347. 348. 349. 350. 351. 352. 353. 354. 355. 356. 357. 358. 359. 360. 361. 362. 363. 364. 365. 366. 367. 368. 369. 370. 371. 372. 373. 374. 375. 376. 377. 378. 379. 380. 381. 382. 383. 384. 385. 386. 387. 388. 389. 390. 391. 392. 393. 394. 395. 396. 397. 398. 399. 400. 401. 402. 403. 404. 405. 406. 407. 408. 409. 410. 411. 412. 413. 414. 415. 416. 417. 418. 419. 420. 421. 422. 423. 424. 425. 426. 427. 428. 429. 430. 431. 432. 433. 434. 435. 436. 437. 438. 439. 440. 441. 442. 443. 444. 445. 446. 447. 448. 449. 450. 451. 452. 453. 454. 455. 456. 457. 458. 459. 460. 461. 462. 463. 464. 465. 466. 467. 468. 469. 470. 471. 472. 473. 474. 475. 476. 477. 478. 479. 480. 481. 482. 483. 484. 485. 486. 487. 488. 489. 490. 491. 492. 493. 494. 495. 496. 497. 498. 499. 500. 501. 502. 503. 504. 505. 506. 507. 508. 509. 510. 511. 512. 513. 514. 515. 516. 517. 518. 519. 520. 521. 522. 523. 524. 525. 526. 527. 528. 529. 530. 531. 532. 533. 534. 535. 536. 537. 538. 539. 540. 541. 542. 543. 544. 545. 546. 547. 548. 549. 550. 551. 552. 553. 554. 555. 556. 557. 558. 559. 560. 561. 562. 563. 564. 565. 566. 567. 568. 569. 570. 571. 572. 573. 574. 575. 576. 577. 578. 579. 580. 581. 582. 583. 584. 585. 586. 587. 588. 589. 590. 591. 592. 593. 594. 595. 596. 597. 598. 599. 600. 601. 602. 603. 604. 605. 606. 607. 608. 609. 610. 611. 612. 613. 614. 615. 616. 617. 618. 619. 620. 621. 622. 623. 624. 625. 626. 627. 628. 629. 630. 631. 632. 633. 634. 635. 636. 637. 638. 639. 640. 641. 642. 643. 644. 645. 646. 647. 648. 649. 650. 651. 652. 653. 654. 655. 656. 657. 658. 659. 660. 661. 662. 663. 664. 665. 666. 667. 668. 669. 670. 671. 672. 673. 674. 675. 676. 677. 678. 679. 680. 681. 682. 683. 684. 685. 686. 687. 688. 689. 690. 691. 692. 693. 694. 695. 696. 697. 698. 699. 700. 701. 702. 703. 704. 705. 706. 707. 708. 709. 710. 711. 712. 713. 714. 715. 716. 717. 718. 719. 720. 721. 722. 723. 724. 725. 726. 727. 728. 729. 730. 731. 732. 733. 734. 735. 736. 737. 738. 739. 740. 741. 742. 743. 744. 745. 746. 747. 748. 749. 750. 751. 752. 753. 754. 755. 756. 757. 758. 759. 760. 761. 762. 763. 764. 765. 766. 767. 768. 769. 770. 771. 772. 773. 774. 775. 776. 777. 778. 779. 780. 781. 782. 783. 784. 785. 786. 787. 788. 789. 790. 791. 792. 793. 794. 795. 796. 797. 798. 799. 800. 801. 802. 803. 804. 805. 806. 807. 808. 809. 810. 811. 812. 813. 814. 815. 816. 817. 818. 819. 820. 821. 822. 823. 824. 825. 826. 827. 828. 829. 830. 831. 832. 833. 834. 835. 836. 837. 838. 839. 840. 841. 842. 843. 844. 845. 846.

40 And Hiram made the laver, and the fluevils, and the basins:
for Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD.

41 The two pillars, and the two basins of the chapters that were upon the two pillars, and the two basins of the two networks, to cover the two basins of the chapters which were upon the top of the pillars:

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two hundred pomegranate for one network to cover the two basins of the chapters that were upon the pillars:

43 And an altar table, and an altar table of gold, and a table of gold, and twelve covers under the table:

44 And the pots, and the fluevils, and the basins: and all the vessels which Hiram made king Solomon, for the house of the LORD, were of bright brass.

45 And the king said unto his servants, call them that I might desire.

dropped finger, beside hairs, and rue-barba, and fallow deer, and
tall fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the *region* on this side the river,
from Typhate even to Azah, over all the kingdom thus; the rivers
and the price on it were round about him.

25 And Judah's light dwelt fastly, every man under his device;
and under his flight, from Dan even to Beer-sheva, all the de-
vils of Solomon.

26 And Solomon had fourty thousand stalls of horses for his char-
riots, and twelve thousand burry-men.

27 And thence officers provided victual for king Solomon, and
all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his maner:
they lacked nothing.

28 He sent also and drew for the Larkins and domesties through-
out the land, whithersoever he desired, and made them as he pleased.
And he set up men there like officers every where. Thus assembled,

[illegible][illegible]

47 And S'omon lelt all the vessels *was eieled*, therefo' they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the bullock's burden too
48 or all. And S'omon made all the vessels that *proceed* unto the table of the Lord: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereon
49 the bread of the presence was set.
50 And the candlestick of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the things of gold.
51 And the vessels of silver, the censers, the flowers, and the lamps, and the censers of pure gold, and the hangings of gold, for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.
52 So was ended all the work that king S'omon made for the house of the Lord, as the Lord commanded the king to do. And the king

16. **28** And Sotomun¹ withered the wisdom of all the children of that country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.
29 For he was wiser than all men then: Egipt, the Ezrabite, and Imanan, and Chabok, and Darda² of the Midian; and his fame was in Babylon, and in Akkad.
30 And he spoke three thousand proverbs, and his songs were the fable and fiv³.
31 And he spoke of trees, from the cedar-tree that is in Lebanon, even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spoke also of the lion, and of the crocodile, and of the lioness.
32 And there was a tree in the midst of the wilderness.
33 And there was a tree in the midst of the wilderness.

[illegible]

14 And he said unto the chief priests and the elders of the Jews,
 15 For I have said unto you, that I am the Son of God,
 16 And ye have persecuted me without cause:
 17 Now I am full of wrath against you, because ye have said,
 18 I will kill the Son of God, because he saith that he is the Son of
 19 God.

[illegible]

earth, which had heard

1 Hiram striving to conciliate Solomon, is testified of his purpose to build the temple, and desired to furnish him with timber. 2 Hiram himself calls for Solomon, and requesting food for himself, furnishes him with it. 3 The number of Solomon's wives, and his wives.

AN Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon, (for he had heard that they had anointed him king,) in the second of his year: for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

4 And Hiram sent to Hiram, saying,

[illegible]

And he let up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin; and he let up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.

6 And the preils brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD, untill they came to the ark of the baale to the holy place, and under the wings of the cherubims.

Solomons wives and concubines.

19. The throne had four steps, and the top of the throne was round
behind: and there were flays on either side on the place of the
feet, and two flons hung behind the flays,
and twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other up
to the flaps: there was not ^{one} like made in any kingdom.
20. And all king Solomon's dwelling, vessels were of gold, and all
the vessels of the house of the furniture of Lebanon were of pure gold,
a house more of silver it was nothing accounted in ^{the} day of Solomon.
21. For the king had like a navy of Tharshish, with the navy of Hiram:
once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold
and silver, ivory and apes, and peacocks.

23 So King Solomon excelled all the kings of the earth, for riches in his
day, and for wisdom.
24 And all the earth brought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which
God had put in his heart.
25 And they brought every man his presents, vessels of silver, and
vessels of gold, of ivory, and of precious stones, and of spices, horses, and mules,
a rate every year.
26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together chariots, and horse-men;
and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand
horse-men, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the
king at Jerusalem.

17 And the king ¹made liver to sell in Jerusalem at that time, and the
 18 ²people had to sell as the hyacinth-trees, that ³was in the vale, for ⁴the
 19 ⁵abundance. ⁶H. H.
 20 ⁷4 * 4 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen ⁸and the
 21 ⁹linen: the king's merchants received it: the linen ¹⁰was at a price.
 22 ¹¹And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred ¹²the
 23 ¹³parts of silver, and an ass for an hundred and fifty: and so for all ¹⁴the
 24 ¹⁵the kingdom of the Hittites, and for the kingdom of Syria, did they bring ¹⁶the
 25 ¹⁷them off by their means. ¹⁸H. H.
 26 ¹⁹CHAP. XI.
 27 ²⁰1 Solomon makes and consumeth. 4 In his days they draw him to
 28 ²¹the sea. 6 And the death him. 10 Solomon's shepherds seen his
 29 ²²the king's shepherds.

16 *And he was entertained in Egypt, 27 Requiescat in pace in Damascus*
 17 *26 and Jerusalem, where he dwelt joyful 41 Solomon's altar of incense,*
 18 *and death: 28 Solomon's succubus him.*
 19 **B**UT King Solomon loved many strange women, (together with * Da. 1. 1:
 20 the daughter of Pharaoh) many of the Moabites, Ammonites, 17
 21 Edomites, Zidonians & Hittites: 47
 22 * Of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children 19
 23 of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in to you: *Or*
 24 *you, for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: 20*
 25 *Solomon clave unto them in love.* 21
 26 *3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred 15*

4 And for it came to pass when Solomon was old, *that his wives turned*
 away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the
 LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.
 5 And Solomon went after ⁶ *Altareth* the goddesses of the Zidonians, ⁷ *and*
 after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. 8. 11.
 6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and *he went not*
 fully after the LORD, *as did David his father.* 9. 1. 14. 15.
 7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomi-
 nation of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem; and for Moloch, the
 abomination of the children of Ammon.
 8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Jonathan, because his heart was
 turned from the LORD God of Israel ^{Ch 3, 5,} which had appeared unto
 him twice. ^{Rg 1, 5,}
 10 And ^{Ch 5, 12,} he commanded him concerning this thing, that he
 should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD
 commanded.
 11 Wherefore the LORD laid unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this ^{Ch 3, 5,}
 done of thee, and thou hast not kept ^{Ch 5, 12,} my covenant and my statutes which I have
 commanded thee, ^{Rg 1, 5,} I will surely rend the kingdom from thee,
 and will give it to thy servant. ^{Ch 3, 5,}

12 Nowwithstanding in thy days I will do it, for David thy father-like; for I will treat thee of the hand of thy son.
13 Howbeit I will not read away all the kingdom: for I will give unto thee to thy son, for David my servants sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.
14 And the Lord stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the kings seed in Edom.
15 ¶ It came to pass when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain after he had slitten every male in Edom:
16 (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he

17 And the king said to his servants, **18** "This Hadda has been certain Edomites of his father's servants unwilling to go into Egypt. He had long set a little child.

19 **19** And they made out of Midian, and came to Paran, and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, which gave him an *Asiote*, and appointed him vizier, and gave him land.

20 **20** And Hadda found great favor in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.

21 **21** And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genulath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genulath was in Pharaoh's

1 And when Hada heard in Egypt that David slept with his fa-
 ther, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hada said to
 Parah, I desire that I may go also into country. † 11.
 2 Then Parah said unto him, But what hast thou lacked † 12.
 with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to mine own coun-
 try? And he answered, † Nothing: howbeit let me go in-
 to mine. † 13.
 3 And God stirred him up another offspring, Rezon, the son of
 Eliabai, which died from his lord Hada's king of Zobah.
 4 And he gathered men unto him and became captain over a band,
 and came to Damascus, and he was there unto this day.

25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, before

the mischief that Halacl did : and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over

25 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my mercenaries, and put his trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Then said Estiakim the son of Hithkiah, and Shebna, and Josh, unto Ra'shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, truthly Krivania in the Syrian language; (for we understand it) and talk not with us in the Jews language; in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

matter, and to thee, to speak these words? *And he said, First let me tell thee
 in what city I will build a tower, that they may eat their own dung, and drink
 of their own piss.*

as Then Rob-Haachthud and cried with a loud voice in the Jews
 language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the
 king of Adria.

† *Reb the
 water of
 their pit.*

29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hazelelhai deceive you, for he will not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hazelelhai make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

31 Hearken not unto Hazelelhai: for thus saith the king of Assyria, I will come against this city, and will take it, and will burn it.

18 **U**ntil I make an agreement with myself, until I am satisfied,
 19 **U**ntil I give them of the fruit of the vine, and they say, 'Blessed be the name of the Lord forever.'
 20 **U**ntil I give them of the fruit of the vine, and they say, 'Blessed be the name of the Lord forever.'
 21 **U**ntil I give them of the fruit of the vine, and they say, 'Blessed be the name of the Lord forever.'
 22 **U**ntil I give them of the fruit of the vine, and they say, 'Blessed be the name of the Lord forever.'

23 *With any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?* Or, *delivered?*

24 *Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hama, and Irbah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?* Or, *delivered?*

25 *Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered Babylon out of mine hand?* Or, *delivered?*

35 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word:
for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

[illegible]

And it came to pass when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his ¹ **clothes**, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the ² **house** of the LORD.

3 And they said unto him, T^u saidst Heczekiah, This day is a day
 of trouble, and of rebuke and of blasphemy: for the children are come
 to the cheth, and there is nothing to bring forth.
 4 It may be: the Lord thy God will hear all the words of Rab-sha-
 kek, when the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the li-
 berty of Jerusalem, saying, As the word of the Lord hath said,

(Israel) Si-
 Tyria, and
 and in the
 Gal, but
 and in the

84 So Baal-shakel returned, and found the king of Assyria waiting against Lishah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. And when he heard say of Tirihah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he came out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto

Hezekiah, saying, Let not the
 10 Thou shalt speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not
 11 to him in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall
 12 not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.
 13 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to
 14 all land, by destroying them utterly: and shall thou be delivered?

12 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messenger which came to him into the house of the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O Lord God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubims, thou art G-d, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations
and their lands;
18 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, † Heb.
but the work of mens hands, wood and stone: therefore they have de-
stroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save
thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may
know that thou art the LORD God, even thou only.

[illegible]

16 And Ishbosheth went unto Hethiah, Hear the word of the LORD, b
17 Behold, the disc comes, that all that are in mine eye, and that which thy fathers have lay in upon more unto this day, c shall be carried d into Babylon: nothing shall be left, faith the LORD. e
18 And of thy son that shall issue from thee, when thou shalt be dead, shall they take away, and shall he be executed in the place of the sling of thy bow. f
19 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, g
20 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, h
21 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, i
22 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, j
23 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, k
24 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, l
25 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, m
26 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, n
27 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, o
28 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, p
29 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, q
30 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, r
31 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, s
32 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, t
33 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, u
34 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, v
35 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, w
36 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, x
37 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, y
38 And thou shalt know that I have said the word of the LORD, z

[illegible]

of Hinnom, **for no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Moloch.**

11 And he took away the burden that the kings of Judah had given to them all, at the entering in unto the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the chamberlain, which was in the forepart, and burnt the calves of the sun with fire.

12 And he made a furnace in the wall of the upper chamber of Ahab, and he made the kings of Judah to walk, and all the kings which **Yehoiakim** had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king burn there, and he brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which the king had made on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ahithophel the abomination of the Moabites, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Ammonites, and for all the high places the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the grooves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 Moreover, the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place which Jacob made on the mountain of Nebay, was made like to it, and he laid, both that altar and the high place, he brake down, and burnt the high place, and thrust all away to powder, and burnt the grooves.

16 And he burnt the bones of the king, and he said, **Because that you have done these things, and have, and set the bones out of the furnace, and burnt them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed to you,** so proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, **What title is that I see?** And the men of the city told him, **It is the requital of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things at that hour, when you were against the altar of Beth-el.**

18 And he said, **Let him alone, let no man move his bones:** further Jeroboam's house, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the altars of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke the LORD to anger, **Yehoiakim** took away, and to do them according to all that which the king had done in Beth-el.

20 And he flew all the vessels of the high places that were there, upon the altar, and burnt men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, **Keep the passover unto the LORD your God,** as it is written in the book of the covenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a passover, from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah:

23 But in the eighteenth year of king Judah, wherein this passover was kept in Jerusalem.

24 Moreover, the women with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were **01, 11** in the land of Judah, and in Jerusalem, did **Yehoiakim** put away, that **02, 11** he might perform the words of **03, 11** the law, which were written in the book of the law which the priest read in the house of the LORD.

25 And like unto him was there none before him, that turned them from the LORD with all his heart, and with all his body, and with all his might, as all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 Nevertheless, the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasse had provoked him withal. **04, 11**

27 And the LORD said, **I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cut off this people Jerusalem, which I have chosen, and the house of David, I will:** **05, 11** they shall be there, as **06, 11** the word of the LORD said, **07, 11** and I will cut them off, as **08, 11** the word of the LORD said, **09, 11** and I will cut them off, as **10, 11** the word of the LORD said, **11, 11** and I will cut them off, as **12, 11** the word of the LORD said, **13, 11** and I will cut them off, as **14, 11** the word of the LORD said, **15, 11** and I will cut them off, as **16, 11** the word of the LORD said, **17, 11** and I will cut them off, as **18, 11** the word of the LORD said, **19, 11** and I will cut them off, as **20, 11** the word of the LORD said, **21, 11** and I will cut them off, as **22, 11** the word of the LORD said, **23, 11** and I will cut them off, as **24, 11** the word of the LORD said, **25, 11** and I will cut them off, as **26, 11** the word of the LORD said, **27, 11** and I will cut them off, as **28, 11** the word of the LORD said, **29, 11** and I will cut them off, as **30, 11** the word of the LORD said, **31, 11** and I will cut them off, as **32, 11** the word of the LORD said, **33, 11** and I will cut them off, as **34, 11** the word of the LORD said, **35, 11** and I will cut them off, as **36, 11** the word of the LORD said, **37, 11** and I will cut them off, as **38, 11** the word of the LORD said, **39, 11** and I will cut them off, as **40, 11** the word of the LORD said, **41, 11** and I will cut them off, as **42, 11** the word of the LORD said, **43, 11** and I will cut them off, as **44, 11** the word of the LORD said, **45, 11** and I will cut them off, as **46, 11** the word of the LORD said, **47, 11** and I will cut them off, as **48, 11** the word of the LORD said, **49, 11** and I will cut them off, as **50, 11** the word of the LORD said, **51, 11** and I will cut them off, as **52, 11** the word of the LORD said, **53, 11** and I will cut them off, as **54, 11** the word of the LORD said, **55, 11** and I will cut them off, as **56, 11** the word of the LORD said, **57, 11** and I will cut them off, as **58, 11** the word of the LORD said, **59, 11** and I will cut them off, as **60, 11** the word of the LORD said, **61, 11** and I will cut them off, as **62, 11** the word of the LORD said, **63, 11** and I will cut them off, as **64, 11** the word of the LORD said, **65, 11** and I will cut them off, as **66, 11** the word of the LORD said, **67, 11** and I will cut them off, as **68, 11** the word of the LORD said, **69, 11** and I will cut them off, as **70, 11** the word of the LORD said, **71, 11** and I will cut them off, as **72, 11** the word of the LORD said, **73, 11** and I will cut them off, as **74, 11** the word of the LORD said, **75, 11** and I will cut them off, as **76, 11** the word of the LORD said, **77, 11** and I will cut them off, as **78, 11** the word of the LORD said, **79, 11** and I will cut them off, as **80, 11** the word of the LORD said, **81, 11** and I will cut them off, as **82, 11** the word of the LORD said, **83, 11** and I will cut them off, as **84, 11** the word of the LORD said, **85, 11** and I will cut them off, as **86, 11** the word of the LORD said, **87, 11** and I will cut them off, as **88, 11** the word of the LORD said, **89, 11** and I will cut them off, as **90, 11** the word of the LORD said, **91, 11** and I will cut them off, as **92, 11** the word of the LORD said, **93, 11** and I will cut them off, as **94, 11** the word of the LORD said, **95, 11** and I will cut them off, as **96, 11** the word of the LORD said, **97, 11** and I will cut them off, as **98, 11** the word of the LORD said, **99, 11** and I will cut them off, as **100, 11** the word of the LORD said, **101, 11** and I will cut them off, as **102, 11** the word of the LORD said, **103, 11** and I will cut them off, as **104, 11** the word of the LORD said, **105, 11** and I will cut them off, as **106, 11** the word of the LORD said, **107, 11** and I will cut them off, as **108, 11** the word of the LORD said, **109, 11** and I will cut them off, as **110, 11** the word of the LORD said, **111, 11** and I will cut them off, as **112, 11** the word of the LORD said, **113, 11** and I will cut them off, as **114, 11** the word of the LORD said, **115, 11** and I will cut them off, as **116, 11** the word of the LORD said, **117, 11** and I will cut them off, as **118, 11** the word of the LORD said, **119, 11** and I will cut them off, as **120, 11** the word of the LORD said, **121, 11** and I will cut them off, as **122, 11** the word of the LORD said, **123, 11** and I will cut them off, as **124, 11** the word of the LORD said, **125, 11** and I will cut them off, as **126, 11** the word of the LORD said, **127, 11** and I will cut them off, as **128, 11** the word of the LORD said, **129, 11** and I will cut them off, as **130, 11** the word of the LORD said, **131, 11** and I will cut them off, as **132, 11** the word of the LORD said, **133, 11** and I will cut them off, as **134, 11** the word of the LORD said, **135, 11** and I will cut them off, as **136, 11** the word of the LORD said, **137, 11** and I will cut them off, as **138, 11** the word of the LORD said, **139, 11** and I will cut them off, as **140, 11** the word of the LORD said, **141, 11** and I will cut them off, as **142, 11** the word of the LORD said, **143, 11** and I will cut them off, as **144, 11** the word of the LORD said, **145, 11** and I will cut them off, as **146, 11** the word of the LORD said, **147, 11** and I will cut them off, as **148, 11** the word of the LORD said, **149, 11** and I will cut them off, as **150, 11** the word of the LORD said, **151, 11** and I will cut them off, as **152, 11** the word of the LORD said, **153, 11** and I will cut them off, as **154, 11** the word of the LORD said, **155, 11** and I will cut them off, as **156, 11** the

His helpers to make him King.

11 Aitar the sixth, Eliah the seventh,
12 Johanan the eighth, Eliazab the ninth,
13 Jerahmeel the tenth, Mahathai the eleventh.
14 These were of the sons of Gera captain over a band; sons of Or, who
the lead you over all Land and Westward toward a bound;
It had five thousand able men bands, and they put it forth all them edit
of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.
16 And there came of the children of Benjamin, and Judah, to them and he
bold unto David.
17 And David went out to meet them, and answered and said un-
to them, Ye have come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart I know
shall be knit unto you: but if ye become to betray me to mine ene-
mies, seeing I am now among in mine hands, the God of us has
men, leaving them to die and rebel.
18 Then said the fifth man among Amalek, who was chief of the
captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and upon thy side, thou for
of Jell: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers I Heb.
for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them his
captains of the host.
19 And there fell some of Manasse to David / when he came home to
the Philistines against Saul to battle, but they helped them not, say I Heb.
he would to the Philistines, upon advantage, sent him away saying, The
I Heb. he will kill his mother Saul I Heb. of our land, of our
and captains, and Josiah, and Jehiel, and Mithael, and Jobab, and Bilam, and
Zilhai, and jorab, of the thousands that were of Manasse.
20 And they helped David I against the band of the saviors: for I Heb.
they were mighty men of valor, and were captains in the host.
21 For at that time day by day, there came to David to help him, I Heb.
until it was a great host, like the host of Goliath.
22 And thus are the numbers of the I bands that king David
armed to war, and came to him, and to Hebron, to turn the kingdom
of Israel, according to the word of the LORD.
23 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear, were six hundred
thousand, and eight hundred ready armed to war.

As he flew two lion

[illegible]

19 So the fingers, Heamun, Alaph, and Etian, were appointed to be found with symbols of brass

20 And Zechariah, and Azazel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unoi, & Eliah, and Mafiah, & Beaziah, with flutes on Almon

21 And Matathiah, and Eithpeleh, and Mikneiah, and Oved, and Azazel, and Azzabail, with harps (on the Sheminith to excel,

22 And Chananiah chief of the Levites was for long; he instructed and about the fong, because he was skillful.

37 And they say, Save us, O God our salvation, and gather us to thee, O Father, and deliver us from the heathen; that we may give thanks to thy holy name: *arrogancy in prayer.*

38 Blessed be the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever: and all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD. *Decl. v.*

39 So he left there before the ark the covenant of the LORD, *15.*

A'saph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Obadiah, with his brethren, threecore and eight: *16.*

And Jehoiada, with his brethren, fourscore and six: *17.*

Now after this, it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them; and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

a And he slew Moab; and the Moabites became Davids servants, and brought gift.

b ¶ And David smote El Hadrezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to establish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

c And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horse-men, and twenty thousand footmen: David also loughed all

19 And when the servants of Hadrassar saw that they were put to the world before Israel, they made peace with David, & became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XX.

1 ^a Rabass is befeared by Jacob, & said by David, and the people thereof ^b a Sani. Heb. 1.

2 ^c tured. 4 Three plants are slain in three several overthrowes of the Philistines. ^d as there

3 A N I ^e it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the ^f turn of the

U

19 And King David said to Ornan, I grant thee the place of this threshing-floor, that I may build an altar there unto the LORD: so that thou shalt find it me for the full price, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

20 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my hand be kinged to thee: which is good in thy eyes: so, I give thee the oxen also for burnt-offerings, and the threshing-instruments for wood, and the wheat for the most offering: I give it all.

21 And King David said to Ornan, Nay, but I will verily buy it for

16 And And David divided them into companies among the sons of Levi,
 17 Gerson, Merari, and Shelomith, and Merari,
 18 Of the Gersonites were 7 Ashnah and Shimeah,
 19 The sons of Ashnah, the chief was Jachiel, and Zetchem, and Jo-
 20 thaze.
 21 The sons of Shimeah, Shelomith, and Hazei, and Harezi, three.
 22 The sons of the chief of the fathers of Ashnah,
 23 And the sons of Shimeah were, Jahab, 8/20, and Jachiel, and Be-
 24 thiel, four.
 25 And Jahab was the chief, and Zetach the second: but Jachiel and
 26 Bethiel had not many sons; therefore they are in one reckoning,
 27 according to their fathers' house.
 28 ¶ The

[illegible]

11 Hishiah the second, Zechariah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all
the sons and brethren of Jehoiachin were thirteen.
12 Among them were the divisions of the priests, even among the
chief men, *Levi* was one against another, to minister in the house
of the Lord.
13 And they cast lots, as well the smallest as the greatest, according
to the rule of their fathers for every year.
14 And the ward fell to Shelemiah; but for Zechariah his
fun (a wife counted) they cast lots and his lot came out north-ward.
15 To Oshai, Azbani, Habbai, and his four; house of Aluppi; *Heb.*
16 To Shabbai, he being the chief of the going upward against ward.
17 Elishabad, master of Levites, northward four a day, south-ward
four a day, and toward Aluppi two and two. U 2

the sacrifice, Gods promise.

[illegible]

9 Now ¹⁴ the LORD said to David that he should build a house for the name of the LORD his God.
10 But the LORD said to David's father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou shalt not build it: for thou art a man of war.
11 And I have put thee, wherein at the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.
12 ¶ And he said to him after the return of the LORD, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and before the king's servants, saying, I have said to thee, that thou shalt not build an house for my name: for thou art a man of war, and hastest blood, and thou art cruel: but now, behold, I have said to thee, that thou shalt not build an house for my name: for thou art a man of war.

1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025
2026
2027
2028
2029
2030
2031
2032
2033
2034
2035
2036
2037
2038
2039
2040
2041
2042
2043
2044
2045
2046
2047
2048
2049
2050
2051
2052
2053
2054
2055
2056
2057
2058
2059
2060
2061
2062
2063
2064
2065
2066
2067
2068
2069
2070
2071
2072
2073
2074
2075
2076
2077
2078
2079
2080
2081
2082
2083
2084
2085
2086
2087
2088
2089
2090
2091
2092
2093
2094
2095
2096
2097
2098
2099
2100
2101
2102
2103
2104
2105
2106
2107
2108
2109
2110
2111
2112
2113
2114
2115
2116
2117
2118
2119
2120
2121
2122
2123
2124
2125
2126
2127
2128
2129
2130
2131
2132
2133
2134
2135
2136
2137
2138
2139
2140
2141
2142
2143
2144
2145
2146
2147
2148
2149
2150
2151
2152
2153
2154
2155
2156
2157
2158
2159
2160
2161
2162
2163
2164
2165
2166
2167
2168
2169
2170
2171
2172
2173
2174
2175
2176
2177
2178
2179
2180
2181
2182
2183
2184
2185
2186
2187
2188
2189
2190
2191
2192
2193
2194
2195
2196
2197
2198
2199
2200
2201
2202
2203
2204
2205
2206
2207
2208
2209
2210
2211
2212
2213
2214
2215
2216
2217
2218
2219
2220
2221
2222
2223
2224
2225
2226
2227
2228
2229
2230
2231
2232
2233
2234
2235
2236
2237
2238
2239
2240
2241
2242
2243
2244
2245
2246
2247
2248
2249
2250
2251
2252
2253
2254
2255
2256
2257
2258
2259
2260
2261
2262
2263
2264
2265
2266
2267
2268
2269
2270
2271
2272
2273
2274
2275
2276
2277
2278
2279
2280
2281
2282
2283
2284
2285
2286
2287
2288
2289
2290
2291
2292
2293
2294
2295
2296
2297
2298
2299
2300
2301
2302
2303
2304
2305
2306
2307
2308
2309
2310
2311
2312
2313
2314
2315
2316
2317
2318
2319
2320
2321
2322
2323
2324
2325
2326
2327
2328
2329
2330
2331
2332
2333
2334
2335
2336
2337
2338
2339
2340
2341
2342
2343
2344
2345
2346
2347
2348
2349
2350
2351
2352
2353
2354
2355
2356
2357
2358
2359
2360
2361
2362
2363
2364
2365
2366
2367
2368
2369
2370
2371
2372
2373
2374
2375
2376
2377
2378
2379
2380
2381
2382
2383
2384
2385
2386
2387
2388
2389
2390
2391
2392
2393
2394
2395
2396
2397
2398
2399
2400
2401
2402
2403
2404
2405
2406
2407
2408
2409
2410
2411
2412
2413
2414
2415
2416
2417
2418
2419
2420
2421
2422
2423
2424
2425
2426
2427
2428
2429
2430
2431
2432
2433
2434
2435
2436
2437
2438
2439
2440
2441
2442
2443
2444
2445
2446
2447
2448
2449
2450
2451
2452
2453
2454
2455
2456
2457
2458
2459
2460
2461
2462
2463
2464
2465
2466
2467
2468
2469
2470
2471
2472
2473
2474
2475
2476
2477
2478
2479
2480
2481
2482
2483
2484
2485
2486
2487
2488
2489
2490
2491
2492
2493
2494
2495
2496
2497
2498
2499
2500
2501
2502
2503
2504
2505
2506
2507
2508
2509
2510
2511
2512
2513
2514
2515
2516
2517
2518
2519
2520
2521
2522
2523
2524
2525
2526
2527
2528
2529
2530
2531
2532
2533
2534
2535
2536
2537
2538
2539
2540
2541
2542
2543
2544
2545
2546
2547
2548
2549
2550
2551
2552
2553
2554
2555
2556
2557
2558
2559
2560
2561
2562
2563
2564
2565
2566
2567
2568
2569
2570
2571
2572
2573
2574
2575
2576
2577
2578
2579
2580
2581
2582
2583
2584
2585
2586
2587
2588
2589
2590
2591
2592
2593
2594
2595
2596
2597
2598
2599
2600
2601
2602
2603
2604
2605
2606
2607
2608
2609
2610
26

10 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work: but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

11 And there were the chief of king Solomon officers, even two hundred and fifty, that have rule over the people.

12 And Solomon brought to the daughter of Pharaoh, out of the city of David, unto the house that he had built for her, to be his wife, y^e 13. And he gave her the house of David king of Israel, because he said, I will be a bulwark, whereunto the ark of the LORD shall come. y^e 14.

15 Then Solomon offered burnt-offerings unto the LORD on the *high altar* of the LORD, which he had built by the porch:

16 Then after a certain race every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses, on the tabernacle, and on the new-moons, and 19, 20.

and brought him

[illegible]

18 And they brought him in pin borders, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Uzziah* succeeding, and reigning well in the days of *Zachariah*, prophesying. 16 *Waxing* proud, he insulteth the priests office, and is smitten with leprose. 22 He dieeth, and *Jotham* succeeds him.

1 When all the people of Judah took *Uzziah*, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father *Amaziah*.

and returned it to Judah, after

with his success.
 5 A Statecy year was made Uzielah, when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem: his mother's name also was Jeosiah of Jerusalem.
 6 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to what his father Amasai had said:
 7 And he fought God in the days of Zeechariah, who had begun testifying to the virtues of God: and as long as he fought the LORD, God made him to prosper.
 8 And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the city of Ashdod.

7 And God built him against the Philistines, and against the A-
 8 rabs, that dwell in Gath, and the Meluhians.
 8 And the Ammonites gave him to the Mizian, and his name ¶ spread
 9 abroad, on to the cutting in of Egypt, for he enlarged himself ¶
 10 Moreover, Uziah built towers in Jerusalem, at the corner-
 11 gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and a fortified
 12 wall, as he built towers in the desert, and a digged many wells, for

He had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains; and vine-dressers in the mountains, and in a Car-
 iael: for he loved husbandry.
 Moreover, Uziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Jeiel the kerite, and Maaleiah the ruler, under the hand of Hamathiah, one of the king's captains.
 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of Judah, were three thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was thirtythree hundred thousand of Heb. th 16
and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with might ^{power of an army}
power, to help the king against the enemy.
14 And Uzziel prepared for them throughout all the bow, shields,
and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bowers, and flingings to Heb. ^{flour of}
661 lions.
15 And he made in Jerusalem engines invented by cunning men,
to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great
things of wall: and his name was Iphedai for that he was warlike. ^{† Heb.}

from the LORD God,

19 Then Uzziah was wrath, and a cedar in his hand, he burned incense; and while he was wrath with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead, before the priests in the house of the Lord, from beside the incense-altar.

20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests looked upon him, and he said, he was leprosy in his forehead; and they thrust him out from thence, yea, himself ^{was} halted all to ground, because the Lord had smitten him.

21 And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death.

22 ¶ And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests looked upon him, and he said, he was leprosy in his forehead; and they thrust him out from thence, yea, himself ^{was} halted all to ground, because the Lord had smitten him.

23 ¶ And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death.

11: 1. ¹¹ And he was cut off from the house of the LORD; and Judah his son was upon the king's house judging the people of the land.

12 ¹² Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Hail: the prophet Iseah of Amos write.

13 ¹³ So Uzziah sleeps with his father, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial, which belonged to the kings; for they said, He was a leper: and Judah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII. ¹ In the first year of the reign of

1 And he did that which was just in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD, and the people did so earnestly.
2 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the

4 Moreover, he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the towers
5 He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed
6 against them. And the children of Ammon gave him this name year,

• *Hezekiah's good will, 3 He restored religion, 5 He exhorted the*

24 But

1 The people forward in destroying idols, 2 they do not to
 consist of the priests and Levites, and provide for their work and
 maintenance, 3 The people forward in offering and tithes, 4 He

8 With him is an arm of help, out with us is the LORD our God, - Jer. 17.
to help us, and to fight our battels. And the people called them - Heb.
Gives upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah. *1 Kings*
9 ¶ After

60 Thes.

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

and *forms of my servants* I *set the gates*, that there *should no burden be upon* the *inhabitants*.
 And *some mercer men*, and *several of all kind of ware*, lodged with *us* *seven times* *at once*.
 ¶ Then I *defiled against them*, and *hid* *under them*. Why *toldest thou* *about the wall*? *My dogs* *again*, I *will* *lay* *my hands* *upon* *you*. For *in that time* *hath* *ye* *not* *been* *more* *in* *the* *babath*.
 ¶ And I *commanded* *the Levites*, that they *should create* *themselves*, and that they *should come* and *keep* the *gates*, to *sanctify* the *land* *with* *the* *law*. Remember *me*, O *My God*, *concerning* *this* *also*, and *spare* *me* *according* *unto* *a* *token* *of* *mercy*.
 ¶ ¶ *In* *those days* *returned* *I* *to* *my* *first* *married* *wives* *of* *Ashdod*, of *the* *children* *of* *Israel*.
 ¶ And *the* *children* *spoke* *half* *in* *the* *speech* *of* *Abimelech*, and *could* *not* *speak* *in* *the* *Hebrew* *language*, but *according* *to* *the* *language* *of* *each* *people*.
 ¶ And I *conspired* *with* *them*, and I *carried* *them*, and *they* *came* *to*

The book of

CHAP. I.

Alpharus multi royal, p. to Vighi sat for, refidit to come.
Alpharus to the prince of Memnon, multi the desert of men.

NOW it came to pass in the day of Alpharus, (this is Alpharus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, over an hundred and twenty provinces)

1 *First in those days, when the king Alpharus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Sushan the palace;*
2 *And in the first year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes, and the lords, and the great men of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces: let us beech him.*

3 *When he beheld the riches of his glorious kingdom, and the honour of his excellent majesty, many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.*

4 *And when the feast was expired, the king made a fast unto all the people that were in Sushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the kings palace;*

5 *Where sat white, green, and blue kings, joined with coats of fine linen and purple, to allivers rings, and pillars of marble: the bolts were of gold, and flew, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.*

6 *And they gave from drink in relief of pain, (the refresh being the best of all) and wine in abundance, according to the desire of his heart of the king.*

7 *And the drinking was according to the law, none did compel: for the king had appointed to all officers of his house, that they should do as is according to every mans pleasure.*

8 *Also Valthi the queen made a call, for the women, in the royal house which was in the city of Alpharus;*

9 *On the seventh day, the prince of the kingdom was merry with wine, he made Shaban, Bithra, Harson, Bigha, and Abagath, Azbar, and Caran, the seven characters that served in the presence of Alpharus the king.*

10 *To bring Valthi the queen before the king, with the crown royal, to offer the people and the princes her beauty: for the man I fail to look on.*

11 *And when the queen Valthi refused to come at the kings commandment, he by his chamberlains, therefore was the king very wrath, and his anger burned in him.*

12 *Then the king minded the wife-men which knew the times, (for so was the king minded towards all that knew law and judgement: 13 And the most famous were Gathena, Sheban, Alakima, Tardath, Meret, Mastana, and Memnon, the seven princes of Persia and Media, when law the kings laws; and which were fulfill the kingdom.)*

14 *What shall we do unto the queen Valthi, according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Alpharus, by the chamberlains?*

15 *And Mithra answered before the king, and said to the prince, Valthi the queen hath not come unto the king only, but also to all the people, and to all the people that were in all the provinces of the king Alpharus.*

16 *For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, for that they shall seeing their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Alpharus commanded Valthi the queen to look before him, but she came not.*

17 *Therefore shall the belovels of Persia and Media by this day and by the day of the prince, which have heard the deed of the queen. Thus shall there be to much content and wrath.*

18 *If I will please the king, let there go a royal commandment to them, and let it be written against the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, that Valthi come no more before king Alpharus, and let the king give her no alace I unto another that be better then she.*

19 *And when the king heere knew that he shall make that public law, he said, I will enjoin, (for it is great) all the wives that shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.*

20 *And the saying I pleased the king, and the prince, and the king did according to the word of Memnon:*

21 *For he sent letters into all the kings provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people to offer his language, that every man should bear rule in his own house; and that it should be published according to the law of every people.*

CHAP. II.

1 *Out of the throne of Sushan the queen to be defied, 2 Mithra the most famous of Etilor, 3 Heere afterwards hegeleth the esp.*
1 *The manner of purification, and goes in to the king, 2 He is left to offer the king, 3 He is made king, 4 Mithra delivering a law, 5 He is made king in the church.*

AFTER these things, when the wrath of king Alpharus was appeased, he remembered Valthi, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her.

15 And not Solomon king of Israel in thy things? yet among
 many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his
 God, and God was with him over all life: nevertheless, even ¹ Kin. 11,
 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838,

3. Then said the kings servants, that ministered unto him, **Let there**
 4. **be** fair young virgins brought to the king.
 5. And let the king appoint officers all in the provinces of his king-
 6. dom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto
 7. him, that place by the house of the women, I unto the custody of **Heb. 10. 11.**
 8. the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women, and let them be
 9. brought for purification before the king.
 10. And the king said unto his servants, **Let there be** **10. 12.**
 11. **as ye say.** And the thing pleased the king, and he did so.
 12. ¶ **Now** in Shulthan the palace there was a certain **king**, whose name
 13. was Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a
 14. Benjaminite.
 15. ¶ **Which** had been carried away from Jerusalem, with the captivity
 16. of the king, he had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom
 17. Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had carried away.
 18. ¶ **And** he had seven daughters, the eldest of which was called **Esther**,
 19. for she was beautiful, for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was **1 Chr. 16. 1.**
 20. fair and beautiful, whom Mordecai (when her father and mother were
 21. dead) took for his own daughter.
 22. ¶ **So** it came to pass, when the kings commandment and his
 23. decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto
 24. the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that **Esther** was brought
 25. also thither, to the custody of Hegai, the eunuch, who was in the
 26. house of the king.
 27. ¶ **And** the maid pleased him, and he raised kindness of him,
 28. and he specially gave her things for purification, with such things that
 29. belonged to the king, and seven maidens, who were meet to be given her,
 30. of the king's house, and of the best that he desired, unto her.
 31. ¶ **And** she dwelt in the house of the women.
 32. ¶ **Neither** had she shew her kindred, nor her kindred: for Morde-
 33. cai had charged her, that she should not reveal it.
 34. ¶ **And** Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women
 35. of the king, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.
 36. ¶ **Now** when every maid turn was come, to go in to the king Abas-
 37. uer, after that she had been twelve months, according to the man-
 38. ner of the women, (for so were the days of their purification ac-
 39. counted,) to wit, six months with oil of myrrour, and six months
 40. with sweet odours, (with such order as the king's eunuchs the women)
 41. ¶ **Then** did the king's house eunuchs make unto her, whether she
 42. desired to go in, or to go without out of the house of the women, unto
 43. the king's house.
 44. ¶ **Then** evening the went, and on the morrow she returned
 45. into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shashgaz, the king's
 46. chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king
 47. name, excepting the king delighted in her, and that she were called
 48. by name.
 49. ¶ **Now** when the name of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the
 50. son of Mordecai (who had taken her for his daughter) was come to go
 51. unto the king, she required nothing, but what Hegai the king's
 52. chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed: and Esther obtained
 53. her request in all that she asked.
 54. ¶ **So** Esther was taken unto king Abasuer, unto his house royal, in
 55. the tenth month (which is the month Tebeth) in the seventh year
 56. of his reign.
 57. ¶ **And** the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtain-
 58. ed grace and favour in his sight, more than all the virgins so that
 59. she set the royal crown upon her head, and made her king in stead of
 60. him.
 61. ¶ **Then** the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his
 62. lords, and to all the king's servants, and he made a decree to the provinces
 63. and to the cities, according to the state of the king.
 64. ¶ **And** when the virgins were gathered together the second time,
 65. in Mordecai's place in the king's gate.
 66. ¶ **Then** he did say, he shewed her kindred, nor her people: as Mor-
 67. decai had charged her: but he taught her the commandment of Mode-
 68. cai, as when she was brought up with him.
 69. ¶ **And** in the days (while Mordecai and Teresh, his brother) two of
 70. the king's chamberlains, Hamezan and Tachan, his brother, which kept
 71. the door, were wrath, and sought to lay hands on the king's Abasuer,
 72. and the thing was known to Mordecai, who told it unto the king.
 73. ¶ **Then** the king, and Esther certified the king, (for, in Mordecai's name,
 74. the king was called,) and when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found
 75. out, and therefore they were hanged on a tree: and it was written into
 76. the book of the chronicles before the king.

[illegible]

to break it that met up the doors of my mother's womb, nor had
 10 Why did I not give you the phat when I came out of the belly?
 11 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I
 12 For now should I have lien still, and been quiet, I should have
 13 With kings and counsellors, with earth, which builded definate
 14 Or with what great gold, which fitted their houses with silver;
 15 Or as an highland sanctuary birth I had not been a saintlike mid;
 16 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary
 17 There the prisoners rest together, they hear not the voice of the
 18 The small and great are there, and the servant is free from
 19 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto
 20 Which I long for death, but it cometh not, and dig for it more
 21 The wicked exceeding, and are glad when they can find
 22 It is light given to a man whose way is hid, * and whom God
 23 For my lying mouth I before I eat, and my murmurings are
 24 For I thirsting much, I greatly feared is come upon me, and
 25 I was not faithful, neither did I rest, neither was I quiet; yet
 26 * CHAP. V.
 27 Eliphaz saith to Job for thy righteousness, I have hated God; yet
 28 I have hated the Temanite answered and said,
 29 I swear by my communion with thee, with thou be generous? I
 30 I shall not withhold himself from speaking;
 31 I shall thank him that I shall find, and thou shalt strengthen the
 32 Thy words have upboken him that was falling, and thou hast
 33 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth
 34 I have seen thy tears, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness
 35 Remember, I pray thee, who our perished, being innocent; or
 36 where were the righteous say?
 37 Even as I have seen, * that they plow iniquity, and sow wicked;
 38 They, reap the flame.
 39 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his
 40 flint are they consumed.
 41 The rusting of iron, and the rust of the fierce lion, and
 42 the teeth of thy lion are broken, and the fowls of the
 43 The old lion peritheth for lack of prey, and the fowls of the
 44 whelps are scattered abroad.
 45 Now a thing was I secretly brought to me, and mine ear receiv
 46 I shall not be deceived from the visions of the night, when deep sl
 47 I fear? I came upon me, and trembling, which made I all my
 48 bones to shake.
 49 Then a spirit passed before my face, the hair of my flesh stood up,
 50 I stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof; an image
 51 Image was before mine eyes, * then was his silence, and I heard a
 52 voice, saying,
 53 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more
 54 pure than his maker?
 55 Behold, he is * put into trust in his servants; * and hissing is
 56 changed with fully;
 57 How much less to him that dwell in * houses of clay, whose
 58 foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the mock?
 59 They are * they are deluged from morning to evening; they perish
 60 for ever without my requiring it.
 61 Do not then * they are deluged in it; in them, go away? they die,
 62 even without wisdom.
 63 CHAP. V.
 64 The harm of iniquification. 3 The will of the wicked is misery.
 65 God is to be regarded in affliction. 17th: happy end of
 66 affliction.
 67 All now, if there be any that will suffer thee, and to which of
 68 I have found within the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 69 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 70 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 71 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 72 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 73 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 74 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 75 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 76 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 77 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 78 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 79 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 80 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 81 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 82 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 83 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 84 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 85 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 86 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 87 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 88 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 89 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 90 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 91 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 92 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 93 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 94 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 95 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 96 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 97 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 98 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 99 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;
 100 I have seen the foolish man, and envy I with the silly one;

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

David prayeth against the wicked

* Psa. 4.
71.13. a Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul
when they be turned backward, and put to confusion, that love
my hurt.
1 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame, that
Aha, 25.
1 Let all those that seek thee, rejoice, and be glad in thee : and
let all those that love thy salvation by continually : Let God be my
1 But I am poor and needy : merciful unto me, O God, thou
my help and my deliverer. O Lord, make no tarrying.
U.S.A. & CAN.

Psalms

Their prosperity

Gods majesty in the church



Psalms

— — — — —

Gods wrath against the disobedient.

— — — — —

* Chap. 9. Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.
10. The heart knoweth his own bitterness: and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
11. The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the habitation of the upright shall flourish.
12. There is a way which seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof are the ways of death.
13. Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.
14. The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be justified from himself.
15. The simple believe every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.
16. A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth and is confident.
17. He that is full of anger dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hard.
18. The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
19. The evil bow before the good: and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20. The poor is hated even of his own brethren: but the rich man loveth his neighbour.
21. He that despiseth his neighbour, sineth: * but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.
22. Do they not cry that devileth evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.
23. In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to poverty.
24. The crown of the wife is her riches: but the foolishness of fools is their ruin.
25. A true witness delivereth souls, but a deceitful tongue speaketh lies.
26. In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.
27. The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life: to depart from the fear of death.
28. In multitude of people is the kings honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.
29. He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
30. A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.
31. The fear of the LORD quickeneth the poor, reproacheth his maker: but he that honoureth him, hath mercy on the poor.
32. The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.
33. Wisdom reloveth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.
34. Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.
35. The kings favour is toward a man servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.
* Chap. XV.
1. A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
2. The tongue of the wise use knowledge aright: * but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
3. The eye of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.
4. A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverted therein is a breach in the spirit.
5. A fool despiseth his fathers instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be prudent.
6. In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenue of the wicked is trouble.
7. The lips of the wise dispense knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
8. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.
9. The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.
10. A correction of grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.
11. Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more unto the mercy.
12. A wiser heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by fury of the heart, the same is made low.
13. The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
14. All the days of the afflicted are evil: but that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.
15. Better is little with the fear of the LORD, than great treasure, and trouble therewith.
16. Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox, and hatred therewith.
17. A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger, he shall appease strife.
18. The way of the foolish man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.
19. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
20. Folly is joy to him that is ignorant: but the desire of wisdom is to be feared.
21. Without counsel, purples are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.
22. A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word shall him in due season, how good it is.
23. The way of life is above to the wife, that he may depart from hell because he keepeth her.
24. The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the house of the widow.

* Chap. 16. The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but he that is pure are his pleasant words.
17. He that is greedy of gain, troubleth his own house, but he that hateth his gift shall live.
18. The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
19. The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.
20. The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report exalteth the bones.
21. The ear that heareth the report of life, abideth among the wife, and loveth it.
22. He that reproveth is instructed, and despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof, he getteth understanding.
23. The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and he that feareth him shall be free from harm.
* Chap. XVI.
1. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.
2. All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes: but the LORD is the weigher of spirits.
3. Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.
4. The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.
5. Every one that is proud in heart, is an abomination to the LORD: though he stand high in hand, he shall not be unpunished.
6. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD, men depart from evil.
7. When a man ways please the LORD, he maketh even his ene: and he shall be at peace with him.
8. Better is a little with righteousness, than great revenues with out right.
9. A mans heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.
10. A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth turneth grief into joy.
11. A just weight and balance are the LORDS: all the weight of the LORD is true.
12. It is as an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
13. Righteous lips are the delight of kings: and they love him that speaketh right.
14. The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man can pacify it.
15. The light of the kings countenance is life, and his favour the crown of his head.
16. How much better is it to get wisdom, than gold: and to get knowledge, rather to be chosen than silver.
17. The high way of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way, preserveth his soul.
18. Pride putteth down destruction: an haughty spirit before a fall.
19. Better is it to be a fool in his own eyes, than to be a wise man without the ground.
20. He that despiseth a matter will find it, and who despiseth counsel shall come to ruin.
21. The wise man in heart shall be called prudent, and the secret of his heart shall be increased learning.
22. Understanding is a well-spring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
23. The heart of the wise is taught by his mouth, and addeth learning.
24. Pleasant words are as honey-comb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
25. There is a way which seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof are the ways of death.
26. He that is surety for a fool, is surety for his own ruin: and he that is a surety for a wicked man, shall be a surety for his own ruin.
27. A fool is a snare to his own soul, and he that is a surety for him, shall be a snare to himself.
28. The heart is as a crown of glory, if it be found in the way: but if it be turned away, it shall be brought low.
29. Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more unto the mercy.
30. A wiser heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by fury of the heart, the same is made low.
31. The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
32. All the days of the afflicted are evil: but that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.
33. Better is little with the fear of the LORD, than great treasure, and trouble therewith.
34. Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox, and hatred therewith.
35. A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger, he shall appease strife.
36. The way of the foolish man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.
37. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
38. Folly is joy to him that is ignorant: but the desire of wisdom is to be feared.
39. Without counsel, purples are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.
40. A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word shall him in due season, how good it is.
41. The way of life is above to the wife, that he may depart from hell because he keepeth her.
42. The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the house of the widow.

1. Let a bear robbed of her cubs meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
2. Words which are rebuffed evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
3. The beginning of strife is when one telleth out his word: therefore leave contention, before thou be meddled with.
4. He that is justified by the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are an abomination to the LORD.
5. Wherefore a mans price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he will not heed it.
6. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
7. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
8. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
9. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
10. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
11. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
12. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
13. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
14. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
15. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
16. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
17. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
18. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
19. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
20. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
21. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
22. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
23. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
24. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
25. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
26. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
27. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
28. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
29. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
30. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
31. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
32. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
33. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
34. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
35. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
36. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
37. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
38. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
39. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
40. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
41. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
42. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
43. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
44. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
45. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
46. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
47. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
48. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
49. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.
50. A mans yield of understanding is as a brother inborn for adversity.

1. A foolish man is the calamity of his father: * and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
2. Howle and sobs are the inheritance of fathers: and a price is paid for a wife from the LORD.
3. A foolish man catcheth into a deep sleep; and an idle fool shall perish.
4. He that keepeth the commandment, keepeth his own soul: but he that despiseth his ways, shall die.
5. He that hath faith upon the poor, lendeth unto the LORD, and shall not be repaid.
6. Claspeth thy foot with the righteous, and let not thy foot slip.
7. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
8. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
9. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
10. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
11. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
12. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
13. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
14. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
15. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
16. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
17. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
18. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
19. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
20. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
21. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
22. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
23. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
24. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
25. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
26. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
27. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
28. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
29. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
30. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
31. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
32. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
33. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
34. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
35. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
36. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
37. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
38. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
39. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
40. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
41. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
42. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
43. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
44. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
45. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
46. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
47. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
48. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
49. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
50. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.

* Chap. 17. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
1. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
2. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
3. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
4. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
5. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
6. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
7. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
8. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
9. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
10. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
11. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
12. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
13. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
14. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
15. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
16. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
17. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
18. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
19. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
20. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
21. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
22. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
23. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
24. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
25. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
26. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
27. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
28. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
29. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
30. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
31. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
32. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
33. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
34. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
35. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
36. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
37. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
38. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
39. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
40. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
41. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
42. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
43. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
44. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
45. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
46. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
47. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
48. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
49. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.
50. The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: but the instruction of fools is folly.

4 * An high look, and a proud heart, and 1 the plowing of the wicked, *Job 15: 34.*
6 * The sight of the diligent *not* only to pleasant: but of every one that *hath* ally, only to want.
6 * The setting of treasures by a lying tongue, is a vanity to those to and him of them that lick dust.
7 The robbery of the wicked shall 1 destroy them, because they relye to do a judgement.
8 The way of man is toward and strange, but as for the pure, his way is straight.
9 * It is better to dwell in a corner of the house-top, then with a brawling woman in a wide house.
10 * The fool of the wicked detesteth evil: his neighbour 1 finisheth no favour in his eyes.
11 * When the fooler is punished, the simple is made wife: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
12 The righteous man wisely counteth the law of the wicked: but the fool despiseth the word of the Lord.
13 * Who loveth his care at the cry of the poor, he shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.
14 * A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosome flouting, wroth.
15 * It is pay to the just to do judgement: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
16 * The man that doth wroth out of the way of understanding, shall remain in the preparation of the dead.
17 * He that loveth a pleasure shall be a poor man: be that loveth wine, and oil shall not be rich.
18 * The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous: and the transferee of his iniquity shall be his death.
9 * 10 * It is better to dwell 1 in the wilderness, then with a contentious and an angry woman.
10 * 11 * The righteous man shall be tye defiled, and oil 1 in the dwelling of the wicked: but he shall wash his feet in the way of wisdom.
11 * 12 * He that followeth after righteousness and mercy, shall find life, righteousness and honour.
11 * 13 * A man may catch the city of the mighty, and catch down the strength of the confidence thereof.
11 * 14 * Who keepeth his mouth and his tongue, keepeth his soul from troubles.
11 * 15 * Proud and haughty flourish in his name, who despiseth 1 in proud words.
11 * 16 * The desire of the foolish killeth him: for his hands refuse to labour.
11 * 17 * He covetheth greatly all the day long: but the * righteous glorieth in yeth and peace.*Job 15: 35.*
11 * 18 * The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?
11 * 19 * The prayers of the wicked shall perish: but the man that heareth, shall be answered.
11 * 20 * A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he doeth his way.
11 * 21 * There is no wisdom nor understanding, nor counsel against the Lord.
11 * 22 * The rich is prepared against the day of battle: but * safety is of the Lord.*Job 16: 1.*
11 * 23 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 24 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 25 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 26 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 27 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 28 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 29 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 30 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 31 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 32 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 33 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 34 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 35 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 36 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 37 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 38 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 39 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 40 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 41 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 42 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 43 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 44 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 45 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 46 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 47 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 48 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 49 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 50 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 51 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 52 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 53 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 54 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 55 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 56 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 57 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 58 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 59 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 60 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 61 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 62 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 63 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 64 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 65 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 66 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 67 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 68 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 69 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 70 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 71 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 72 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 73 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 74 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 75 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 76 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 77 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 78 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 79 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 80 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 81 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 82 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 83 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 84 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 85 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 86 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 87 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 88 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 89 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 90 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 91 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 92 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 93 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 94 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 95 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 96 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 97 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 98 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 99 * *Job 16: 1.*
11 * 100 * *Job 16: 1.*

truth) that thou mightst deliver the world of truth & to them that I Or
dead and true? 16

1 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate. 17

18 For the Lord will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those to 18
that spoiled them. 19

19 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man sit 20
thou shalt not go: 20

20 Learn from his ways, and get a heritage to thy soul. 21

21 Because thou shalt not think lands, or of them that are 22
forever for debt. 22

22 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed 23
from under thee? 23

23 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have 24
have let. 24

24 Sell thou a man, diligent in his business: he shall stand before 25
kings, he shall not stand for a fool. 25

25 C. A. P. XXIII. 26

When thou sittest to eat, with a ruler, consider diligently what a 27
behesteth. 27

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to ap- 28
petite. 28

3 Be not delirious of thy desires, if thy foes are deceitful men. 29

4 Be not proud to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. 30

5 Will thou take thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches 31
cannot make them ever rich, they shall away as a eagle toward 32
heaven. 32

6 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye: nor de- 33
sire thou his doings. 33

7 For as thou shalt eat, so shall he eat: for he: Eat and drink, say 34
he, together, but he shall eat in his heart. 34

8 The more thou shalt eat, shall eat, shall thou vomit up, and his 35
thy shall eat. 35

9 Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisdom 36
of thy words. 36

10 Remove not the old landmark, and enter not into the 37
fields of the heritage. 37

11 For thy redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause 38
with thee. 38

12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words 39
of knowledge. 39

13 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beat 40
him with the rod, he shall not die. 40

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul 41
from hell. 41

15 My son, if thine heart be wife, my heart shall rejoice. 42
even mine. 42

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things. 43

17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear 44
of the Lord all the day long. 44

18 For surely there is an end, and thine expectation shall not 45
be cut off. 45

19 Hear thou, my son, be wise, and guide thine heart in the way 46
of life. 46

20 Be not amongst wine-bibbers; amongst riotous cease 47
of flesh. 47

21 For the drunkard and the puffed shall come to poverty; and 48
drunkenness shall change a man into rage. 48

22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not 49
thy mother when thou art full. 49

23 Buy the truth and sell it not: also wisdom, and instruction, 50
and understanding. 50

24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that 51
begetteth a wife shall have joy of him. 51

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and this shall be 52
thy joy. 52

26 My kingdom may be thine, and let thine eyes observe my ways. 53

27 For an whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a 54
narrow way. 54

28 She shall lie in wait for a prey, and will increase the trans- 55
gressors among men. 55

29 Who hath said? who hath found? who hath known? 56
who hath hid? who hath hid? who hath hid? who hath hid? 56

30 The thief that turneth left to winstey that goeth to seek meat wine 57
color in the cup, when his mouth is full, and when he greedily 58
color in the cup, when his mouth is full, and when he greedily 58

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his 59
color in the cup, when his mouth is full, and when he greedily 59

32 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall 60
utter perverse things. 60

33 Yea, thou shalt be as he that is full in the midst of the 61
city. 61

34 They have hid their eyes from a man, and I was not wroth; they 62
have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek 62
yet again. 62

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Be not thou a envier against evil men, neither desire to be 63
like them. 63

2 For their heart is as death: their eyes, and their lips talk of mis- 64
chief. 64

3 Their wisdom is as smoke without cause, and by understanding it 65
is as a snare. 65

4 And by knowledge, shall the charybers be filled with all precious 66
and pleasant riches. 66

5 A wise man is strong, yea, a man of knowledge is strength, 67
and shall overcome. 67

6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy way: and in multitude 68
of counselors there is safety. 68

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in 69
the gate. 69

8 He that despiseth to do evil, shall be called a mischievous person. 70
9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the fooler is an accom- 71
paniment to cov. 71

10 If thou turn in the day of adversity, thy strength is small. 72
11 If thou labor to deliver them that are drawn unto death, 73
and they that are ready to die: thou shalt be hated of many. 73

[illegible]

money-comb;
when thou
rejection shall
of the righte-
again; but
be thine heart
turn away his
so envious
a candle ut
little not with
each the ru-
to have re-
us; him shall
a good bide-
in fact.
in the field,
male: and de-
I will ren-
of the man
utter his (u-
broken down,
upon it, and
of the hands
they will want
of guards; and
of Hezekiah
honour of king
and the heart
come forth
his throne shall
and stand not
in his
prince: when
that do is in the
due.
to discover not
ne inflamy turn
thunder of fi-
er gold, so is it
a faithful me-
and his maledi-
of a full tongue
cut for thee, but
he will be trea-
neighbour: is a
troublesome, is it
er, and avine-
cat. and if the be
and the Lok o
in angry coun-
ty, then with a
from a far country
as a troubled
search their own

broken down, and without wall.
CHAP. XXVII.
of destruction about follis is (as) fluggled, 17 and about con-
light by fire.
A Show in summer, and as calm in harvest, 18 to honour to no
for a fool.
1 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the
cautels shall not come.
2 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod
for the fool.
3 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be
foolish.
4 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in
thine own sight.
5 He that dasheth a meffage by the hand of a fool, cutteth
feet, and dasheth a damage.
7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the
mouth of fools.
8 As he that bindeth a stone in a hand, so is he that giveth
to a fool.
9 If thou givest up into the hands of a drunkard, he will
be the mouth of thirst.
10 The great God that feedeth all things, both rewardeth
and rewardeth unrighteousness.
11 A fool returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to
his folly: when a man will in his own conceit, he is more
a fool than of him.
12 The foolish man faith, There is a lion in the way, and
the lion will kill me.
13 A fool doth trust upon his finger, to stir the lion, and he
will be killed.
14 The lion hath hid his hand in his mouth: 15 grievous
tormenting it again to his mouth.
16 The lioness is wiser in her own conceit, then seven
can render a reason.
17 He that passeth by, and is foolish with little things, shall
be taken for a simple man, as he is by the cats.
18 An animal man who shall carry 7 fine bands, arrows, and a
bow: 19 So will he catch that deceiveth his neighbour, and faith,
I have got it.
20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where
no talebearer standeth, there is peace.
21 As coals are burning coals, and wood to fire: so
contentious men to kindle strife.
22 The words of the talebearer are as wounds, and they
spread the innumerable parts of the belly.
23 Burning lips, and a wicked heart, are like a paved cover-
floor under.
24 He that lareth, it discomfitteth with his lips, and layeth
within him.
25 When he is feakeath fair, believe him not: for there
abominations in his heart.
26 A fool's laughter is as a snare: his wickedness
is as a hole in a wall, which he will not build.
27 Who diggeth a pit, shall fall therein: and he that
lareth, it will return upon him.
28 A lying tongue hateth itself: that are filled by it, as
a man his mouth with gall.
29 Lamb. 1. Or, 11. (psalm. 7. Heb. make it his voice
in justice. 8. Psal. 74, 16, and 9. 11. Eccles. 10. 12.)

CHAP. XXVIII.
of destruction of jehol, 1 of true love, 11 of ease to avoid
13 and of the bought land.
A Oath not thy gift of to procure 17 for thou knowest not
may bring thou.
2 Let neither man pralle thee, and not thine own mouth:
and not thine own eyes.
3 A tongue is heavy, and the find weighty: but a fools
swier that he is rich.
4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able
to subdue a envy?
5 Open rebellion is better than secret love.
6 Faithful are the words of a friend, but the kisses
are deceitful.
7 The full loaf is loatheth an honey-comb; but so to the
every better thing is sweet.
8 As a bird that watcheth from her nest: so is a man that
watcheth from his altar.
9 Discontent and perjury rejoice the heart: for dis-
content is a man's friend, and by perjury counsel.
10 Thy brother friend and thy fathers friend forsake thee:
into thine house cometh the day of thy calamity: for
neighbour that is near, and a brother far off.
11 My brethren be ye, and make him heart glad, that I
him that reproach thee.
12 A man that loveth his neighbour, shall be loved of his
neighbour, and shall be peaceful.
13 Take his payment that is surety for a stranger, and
him for a strange woman.
14 He that blesteth his friend with a loud voice, rising
morning, it shall be counted a curse with him.
15 A continual dripping in a very rainy day, and a
woman that is without fear.
16 As the eagle hath her, hidden the wind, and the olive
right and a bird breaketh its oil.
17 Iron that pierceeth, so a man that pierce the counten-
frons.
18 Who keepeth the fig-tree, shall eat the fruit there:
watch on his master that be honoured.
19 An in water eye is surely to face: so the heart of
20 He that destruction are 7 never laid, so the eyes
never laid, laid.

FI

the earth ¹ Heb. 10.
 the cart ² Heb. 10.
 and for the ³ Pl. 10.
 like-un ⁴ Cla 10.
 his own ⁵ Res. 8/4
 off the ⁶ can cry.
 the mouth ⁷ Or a vir-
 the ⁸ Heb. 10.
 in a ⁹ Heb. 10.
 in the ¹⁰ Or, as be-
 the foul, ¹¹ Heb. 10.
 his folly, ¹² Heb. 10.
 hope of ¹³ Heb. 10.
 in ¹⁴ Heb. 10.
 with ¹⁵ Heb. 10.
 him ¹⁶ Heb. 10.
 when ¹⁷ Heb. 10.
 not to ¹⁸ Heb. 10.
 death: ¹⁹ Heb. 10.
 Am not ²⁰ Heb. 10.
 are there ²¹ Heb. 10.
 is a ²² Heb. 10.
 go down ²³ Heb. 10.
 covered with ²⁴ Heb. 10.
 up ²⁵ Heb. 10.
 are ²⁶ Heb. 10.
 shall be ²⁷ Heb. 10.
 roll with ²⁸ Heb. 10.
 a flatter ²⁹ Heb. 10.
 Or, ³⁰ Heb. 10.
 of ³¹ Heb. 10.
 what a day ³² Heb. 10.
 a stranger, ³³ Heb. 10.
 rat: is hea- ³⁴ Heb. 10.
 able to stand ³⁵ Heb. 10.
 of an enemy ³⁶ Heb. 10.
 hungry soul ³⁷ Heb. 10.
 at wand'reth ³⁸ Heb. 10.
 sweetness of ³⁹ Heb. 10.
 neither is ⁴⁰ Heb. 10.
 may salu- ⁴¹ Heb. 10.
 ill: is the ⁴² Heb. 10.
 take a pledge ⁴³ Heb. 10.
 early in the ⁴⁴ Heb. 10.
 contentious ⁴⁵ Heb. 10.
 ment of his ⁴⁶ Heb. 10.
 ance of his ⁴⁷ Heb. 10.
 to be that ⁴⁸ Heb. 10.
 to man. ⁴⁹ Heb. 10.
 of man are ⁵⁰ Heb. 10.
 10. 10.

... ..

ink wine, ¹⁷ She gave her hand to the ypinote, and her hands unto the distaff.

judgment ¹⁸ She stretched out her hand to the poor; yea, she reached forth her hands to the needy.

and wine to ¹⁹ She is as a star of the snow for her bountiful; for all her household are clothed with white linen.

his misery ²⁰ She hath made herself fair coverings of tapestry, her clothing is silk and purple.

as are ap- ²¹ Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

use of the ²² She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girles unto the merchant.

²³ Strength and honour are her clothing, and she shall rejoice in strength.

14 For above
 15 the upeneth her mouth with wisdom, and in her tongue is
 the law of kindness.
 16 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the
 bread of idleness:
 17 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also,
 he loveth her:
 18 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest a *Or,*
 them all. *For a good*
 19 Mary daughters, if I have done virtuously, but thou excellest a *Or,*
 them all. *For a good*
 20 For she is deceitful, and beauty is vain: for a woman that excelleth
 the LORD, she shall be praised.

11 Then I looked up all the works that my hands had wrought, and
on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was vanity
and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the mchels;
12 And I returned myself to be held in wisdom, and in meekness and fully:
for what can the man do, that cometh after the king? even that which
his hands have already done.

14 ¶ The wife morn *o*ystere in his head, but the fool walketh in darkness; and I say the fool perceived alſo, one event hapeth to them all.

15 ¶ Then ſaid I in my heart, As it hapeth to thee, ſo it hapeth even to me; and why was I then more wiſe? Then I ſaid in my heart, That this is alſo vanity.

16 ¶ But then I no remembrance of the wife more then of the fool for ever, ſeeing that they both are in the duſte, one ſhall be forgotten, and know ſhall the wife man a day to come.

17 ¶ Therefore I hated life, becauſe the work that is wrought under the ſun, is grievous unto me: for all vanity and vexation of ſpirit.

18 ¶ Yet I shall call my labour which I had taken under the vine:
because I thought I would say unto the man that he should be
19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wife unto me? I fear
that he will be ruled by another man. I have laboured, and
wherein I have laboured, I have not been able to enjoy the fruit.
20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to depart off the labour
which I took under the vine.
21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge,
and in equity; yet sayeth a man that hath not laboured therein, shall he
22 leave off his portion. This also is vanity, and a great evil.
23 ¶ For what labour of man shall he have, and shall he eat thereof
in the day of his labour?

24 ¶ *There is nothing better for a man than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour.*
 This also law, that it was from the land of God.
 25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereto* more than I?
 26 For G^d giveth a man that he give Iⁿ his light, wisdom and knowledge, and joy; but to the finner he gives Iⁿ travel, to gather and to heap up, that he may get himself a temporal good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.
 CHAP. III.

1:15 There is an evening in Gilem's time: 16 But as for me, God shall judge between thee, and thee, and he will be a witness.

1:17 To every tree, there is a leaf, and a time to every purple under the heaven:

1:18 A time to be born, and a time to die: a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is sown:

1:19 A time to kill, and a time to heal: a time to break down, and a time to build up:

1:20 A time to weep, and a time to laugh: a time to mourn, and a time to dance:

5 ¹ A time to call away home, and a time to call from embracing;
 6 a time to use grace, and a time to claim from embracing;
 7 a time to get to go, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to
 8 call away;
 9 a time to rent, and a time to lose; a time to keep silence, and a
 10 time to speak;
 11 a time to love, & a time to hate; a time of war, & a time of peace.
 12 ¹ What profit hath that worker, in that wherein he labours?
 13 To have gone the travel which God hath given to the house of men,
 14 to be exercised in it.
 15 ¹ He hath not given him thing beautiful in his time: all he hath but
 16 a task, that he must finish, yea, that he must finish the work that

men, above all
the women-
friends, and that
before me
I wish-
in all my la-

God nukek from the beginning to the end,
18 I know that *there* is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice,
and to do good in his life.
19 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good
of all his life, it is the gift of God.
20 I know that there is nothing good, that shall be forever: nor-
thing that shall stand; nor anything that shall give us life: God doeth it,
that we shall live before him.
21 That which hath been, is now; and that which it is to be, hath
already been, and God requirereth that which is past.
22 And moreover, I saw under the sun the place of judgement,

a ch.
e Heb.
drives.

FILE 100

† Heb. *cur.* 10 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; a he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm.

his hand is stretched out still.

CHAP. X.

1 The no of tyrants 5. 2 *Alas, the no of hypocrites, for the false shall be broken.* 10 *A remnant of Israel shall be saved.* 14 *And in company which consist of believers shall come.* 18 *And*

Copyright © 2004 by John Wiley & Sons, Inc.

to the wil-
test that
write this
vowings.

* AR. 13.
2) **A**nd there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of * Jesse, and a branch shall grow out of his roots.
2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of

17 B. hold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver, and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

31. In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth.

in the fore the white wind. G 8 a 11 Aed¹¹

CHAP. XV

in the fore the white wind. G 8 a 11 Aed¹¹

CHAP. XVII.

shall rebuke them, and they shall be as chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rattling thing before the whirlwind.

to the rushing of

the fore the witnesses. G. a. 11 Aug.

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

20 And a great nation shall be raised from the midst of it, **Chap. 11**
 21 They shall lay hold on him and on them: they are cruel, and they **15, 16, 17**
 22 smother: they will devour the flesh, and they will lay upon the **18, 19, 20**
 23 feet in ways as men have a finger there, O daughter of Zion, **21**
 24 say we have heard the first time, thou shalt wear a robe: anguish **22**
 25 hath taken hold of us, and we have been in travail. **23**
 26 Go not forth into the way, nor walk by the way: for the fear **24**
 27 of the enemy and fear upon every side. **25**
 28 O daughter of my people, glad thou shalt with sackcloth, and wail: **Ch. 12**
 29 how they fell in ashes: make them me mourning, say for an enemy thou, **1**
 30 bitter lamentation: for the spoiler hath spoiled thee, and he hath **2**
 31 taken thee captive: and he hath said, I will surely among my people, **Ch. 13**
 32 and I will be to them as an enemy. **1**
 33 They are all grievous sinners, walking with flanders: they are **Ch. 14**
 34 bulls and iron, they are all corrupters. **1**
 35 The bellows are burnt, the seed is consumed of the fire, the **2**
 36 founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. **3**
 37 A Reprobate shall shut him out, because the LORD hath rejected them. **4**

CHAP. VII.

1 Jerusalem is first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **1**
 2 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **2**
 3 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **3**
 4 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **4**
 5 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **5**
 6 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **6**
 7 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **7**
 8 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **8**
 9 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **9**
 10 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **10**
 11 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **11**
 12 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **12**
 13 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **13**
 14 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **14**
 15 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **15**
 16 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **16**
 17 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **17**
 18 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **18**
 19 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **19**
 20 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **20**
 21 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **21**
 22 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **22**
 23 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **23**
 24 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **24**
 25 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **25**
 26 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **26**
 27 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **27**
 28 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **28**
 29 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **29**
 30 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **30**
 31 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **31**
 32 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **32**
 33 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **33**
 34 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **34**
 35 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **35**
 36 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **36**
 37 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **37**
 38 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **38**
 39 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **39**
 40 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **40**
 41 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **41**
 42 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **42**
 43 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **43**
 44 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **44**
 45 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **45**
 46 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **46**
 47 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **47**
 48 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **48**
 49 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **49**
 50 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **50**
 51 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **51**
 52 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **52**
 53 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **53**
 54 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **54**
 55 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **55**
 56 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **56**
 57 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **57**
 58 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **58**
 59 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **59**
 60 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **60**
 61 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **61**
 62 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **62**
 63 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **63**
 64 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **64**
 65 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **65**
 66 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **66**
 67 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **67**
 68 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **68**
 69 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **69**
 70 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **70**
 71 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **71**
 72 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **72**
 73 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **73**
 74 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **74**
 75 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **75**
 76 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **76**
 77 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **77**
 78 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **78**
 79 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **79**
 80 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **80**
 81 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **81**
 82 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **82**
 83 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **83**
 84 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **84**
 85 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **85**
 86 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **86**
 87 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **87**
 88 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **88**
 89 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **89**
 90 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **90**
 91 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **91**
 92 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **92**
 93 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **93**
 94 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **94**
 95 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **95**
 96 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **96**
 97 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **97**
 98 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **98**
 99 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **99**
 100 they are first to call for thy servants, to prevent the Jews: **100**

Gods promise of blessings to his people.

And I will write grievousness upon them, and ways to sorrow: for I will be over them, for the good of them, and for their children after me. 26, 27.
 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will remove it from them, to do them good: but I will put my fear upon their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. 28.
 Yes, I will remove them from the land of Egypt, and I will plant them in the land I swore unto your fathers, saying, I will give it unto you. 29.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with my peace, and with my love. 30.
 Thus saith the LORD, Like as I have brought all this great thing upon this people, so will I bring upon them also all the good that I have promised them. 31.
 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate, without man or beast, it is given unto the hand of the Cakes. 32.
 Men shall buy fields for money, and for like price evidence, and shall sow and the wheat shall be increased in the field of the sowing: and the vine shall be fruitful in the field of the vine, and the fig shall be fruitful in the field of the fig, and the olive shall be fruitful in the field of the olive. 33.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100.
 For I will cause them to dwell safely, with the LORD. 34.
 CHAP. XXXIII.
 Thus saith the LORD, I will give a sign unto you, a joyful sign, a sign of good government, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 2

10

CHAP. XLVI.

Jeremiah propheth the overthrow of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadnezzar. 21. The conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadnezzar.

The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet, against the Gentiles.

Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh king of Egypt, which was the river, Pharaoh's army, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. Harned the horse, and get ye up half-men, and stand forth with your helmets, furnish the spears, and put on the brigandines.

Wherefore have I seen them dismayed, as turned away back? and their mighty arms as broken down? and their fenced space, and look back for fear as men about the Lord.

Let the swift flee away, nor the mighty man stand; they shall stumble, and fall into the north by the river Euphrates.

Why is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

They rise up like a flood, and their waters are moved like the rivers, and he shall be taken, and will cover the earth, I will destroy the city, and the inhabitants thereof.

Come up ye chariots, and targe, and chariot, and let the mighty men come forth, fight Ethiopians, and fight the Libyans that handle the shield, and the Libyans that handle the bow.

For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries; and the sword shall devour, and it shall be late, and made drunk with their blood.

For the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north-country by the river Euphrates.

Go ye into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: for in vain shall thou use medicines: for thou shalt not be cured.

The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen together.

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Mizraim, and publish in Noph, and in the land of Egypt, Stand still, and prepare thee, for the sword shall devour round about thee.

Why are thy valiant men large away? they stand not, because the Lord do drive them.

He that made man to fill, yet one fell upon another, and they laid, Arise, and let us go against man upon people, and to the land of our nativity, from the upspringing sword.

They did cry, Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise, he hath perished from the appearance.

As I live, says the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts, saying as I stand among the dwelling, and as I counsel by the sea, for shall I be broken?

For the word of the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

§ And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for thus is a rebellious house :) yet shall I know that there hath been a prophet among them.

§ And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though & briars and thorns be with thee, and thou shalt dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their look, though they be a rebellious house.

§ And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are froward rebellious.

§ But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee. Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and as I shall give thee.

§ And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and lo, a roll of a book was therein.

§ And he said to be before me, and it was written within and without, and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and weeping.

CHAP. III.

[illegible]

10 Moreover, he held unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee, receive in thine heart, and bear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee out into the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them and tell them, That thus saith the Lord God, Thus saith the Lord God, Thus saith the Lord God.

12 Then he took my hand, and I heard behind me a voice of a great multitude, saying, Blessed is the glory of the Lord from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the angels of the living, creatures that I touched, one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great pulling.

14 So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness in the heat of my spirit, but the hand of the Lord was upon my right side.

15 Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abai, which dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there abiding among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, have thou thus a woman unto the house of Israel: that I send her the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I lay upon the wicked, Thou shalt fear him; and thou
greatest him not warning, nor speakest from the wickedness from his wicked-
ness way to save his life: the flame wickedness shall die in his iniquity;
but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, he shall turn from his wicked-
ness, and thou shalt deliver his soul.

20 Again, when a righteous man doeth turn from his righteousness,
and committeth iniquity, and I lay a stumbling-block before him, he
shall die: because he hath not given them warning, he shall die in his
iniquity, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remem-
bered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless, if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous
man fear, and be doeth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned:
also thou shalt deliver thy soul.

22 And the hand of the LORD was thereupon me, and he said
unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there speak with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plains, and behold,
the glory of the LORD stood there, as a glory which I saw by the river
of Euphrat, and I fell on my face.

24 He said unto me, Lift up mine eye, and let me see your feet, and

14 I speak with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house,
15 But thou, O Son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and
shall blind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out any more;
16 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that
thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them † a reprover; for they
are a rebellious house.
17 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou
shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God, He that heareth, let
him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a re-
bellious house.

CHAP. IV.
And the time of

1 Enter the top of a page; it forces reform from underneath to freedom to the captivity. ¶ By the provision of the page I opened the temple of life.

The city of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and journey up upon it the city, even Jerusalem.

1 And by yege against it, and build a butt against it, and call a mount against it: let the campaino build it, and let it battering walls.

1 Or, after against it round about.

1 Moreover, take thou unto thee an iron pan, and let it for a wall of iron between thee and the city, and let thy face against it, and it

shall be beforged, and thou shalt lay siege against it: this shall be a sign to the house of Israel.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it, thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the number of thy years, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: * And I will lay upon thee the iniquity of the house of Israel.

6 And when thou shalt have accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed thee * each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt bend thy face toward the city of Jerusalem, and thou shalt say, O Lord God, hear my prayer.

8 And behold, I will lay hands upon thee, and thou shalt say, O Lord God, I have not been unfaithful to thee, and thou shalt say, O Lord God, I have not been unfaithful to thee.

9 Take thou also upon thee, wheat, and barley, and beans, and flax, and lentils, and millet, and hitches, and put them in one retiel, and fill it with bread thereof, according to the number of the day that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety days: thou shalt eat this bread, thou shalt drink this water, and thou shalt say, O Lord God, I have not been unfaithful to thee.

10 And they meat with thou that thou eat, *sell it* by weight twenty shekels a day: from time to time that thou eat.

11 Thou that drink alcohol water by measure: the fifth part of an hin; from time to time that thou drink.

12 And thou that eat it barley-cakes, and thou that bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their figs.

13 And the that shall feed the children of Israel that they defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, Ah Lord God, betoknyng foul hath not been put; for by from my youth we tell now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of it self, or we tell in peace, neither came there abominable thing into any mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cows dung for meat dung, and thou that prepare the bread therewith.

16 Moreover, he said unto me, Sit down now behold, I will bring the ⁴ staff of bread in Jerusalem, and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care, and they shall drink water by measure, and with afflictment.

17 That they may want bread and water, and be afflicted one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

18 *18. 26*
19. 1
20. 1

1 *Unto the type of this, I heard the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion, & by famis, floods, & fire.*

And thou low *Man*, when thou shalt arise, take thee a barrow, *an* **A** balance, and scale it twice upon thine head, and upon thy beard; then take thee balances to weigh, and divide thee *their*.

2 *A* Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of thy city, when the days of the fringe are fulfilled; and thou shalt take a third part, and smelt about it with a knife; and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a fourth after them.

3 *A* Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and blinde them in thy streets.

4 *A* Thou shalt see them again, and call them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; & utter thou a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 *A* **T**hy faith the Lord GOD, This is Jerusalem: I have left in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And the habitation of thy judgment men into wickedness more than the nations, and thy strength more than the country: they are ready to bow low: for they have refused my judgments, and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done also according to the judgments which I said unto you; therefore will I send against thee, and will execute judgements in them that dwell in thee, in the sight of the nations.

8 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do as yet more the like because all thine abominations.

9 Therefore the fathers^a shall eat the fruit in the midst of thee, and the mothers shall cut their breasts, and will execute in thee, and in thee, and the woman remnant of thee will I frustrate into thy waste.^b

10 Wherefore, O live, faith the Lord God, Surely because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations therefore will I also diminish thee,^c; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

11 In that day shall the dead rise, shall die with the penitence, and with mine health they are confirmed in the land of the living, and shall put forth fruit by the sword above thee, and I will set thee a third part into all the world, and I will draw down a sword after them.

^a Levai.
^b Jer.
Deut 31
Jer 44
Baruch
Chap 16

13 Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted; and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover, I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that surround thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a * reproach and a taunt, an instruction and a * Den 18
renewal unto the nations that surround thee, when I shall
37 execute judgements in thee in anger and in fury, and in furious rebukes: I the LORD have spoken it.

16 When I shall find upon them the evil arrows of famine, which

17 * Tem 5

ing and which
ing and which

A 1 win therefore I have said unto him, and he hath hearkened, and they shall Chas. 15
17 Sow ill I have said unto him, and he hath hearkened, and they shall
becare thee, and a penitence and blood shall pass through thee, and I will Lev. 16
will bring the sword upon thee: for the LORD have spoken it.
Chap. VI.
1 The judgment of Israel for their idolatry. 8 A warning shall be lifted.
11 The faithful are exalted to lament their calamity.
And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
A 2 Son of man, let thy face towards the remembrance of mine words, Eccl. 16
and prophesy against them,
3 And

3 And say Ye mountains of Israel, bear the word of the Lord GOD,
That hath said of you, Ye shall be desolate, ye shall be hills without
inhabitants, ye shall be valleys without cities.

4 And I will bring a sword upon you, and I will cut your high places:
And your strongholds shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken:
And I will cut down your main men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before
their idols, and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwelling-places the cities that had been builded, and the

high places shall be desolate, and your towers shall be built up as a ruin, and your images shall be broken in pieces, and your images shall be cast down, and your works may be abolished.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

8 Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have, *says* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the country.

9 And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations, whether they shall be carried captive, because I am broken with their affliction, like them which departed from me; and with their eyes which were weeping, after their land: and they shall say, I am the Lord, which have wept, after their land.

[illegible]

¶ Overcome the world of the LOHs came unto me, saying,
 M A also thou shalt be come, I say this: ¶ Lord GO unto be head of
 line, An end, the end is come upon thee, the four corners of the earth
 ¶ Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon
 thee, and will judge thee in all thy ways, and will r'compen-
 se thee as thyne abominations.
 ¶ And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: I
 will recompense thee by way upon thee, and thine abominations shall
 be in the midst of thee, and yett shall know that I am the LOH.
 ¶ Thus hath the Lord GO, An evil, an only evil, because I come.
 ¶ An end is come, the end is come, I will watch for thee, behold,
 it is come.
 ¶ Now I bringings is come upon thee, ¶ O thou that dwellest in the
 land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the found-
 ing again of the mountains.
 ¶ Now will I thrust you out my fury upon thee, and accomplish
 mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to all thy ways,
 and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.
 ¶ Mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: I will re-
 compense thee for thy iniquities, and thine abominations that thou

to behold the day, behold, it is comely morning: is gone forth the
rod with thorns, pride hath buckled,
12. The multitude of the people shall be ruled with thorns: none of them shall
rejoice, nor out of their multitude, nor any of them, neither shall there
be willing for them.
13. At the time is come, the day dargeth near, let not the buyer re-
joice, nor the seller mourn: for with a upon all the multitude thereof.
14. For the seller shall not return to that which he sold, although
they were yet alive: for the seller is touching the thing which he
has sold, and shall not return, neither shall any strengthen him in
the inquiry of his truth.
15. They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready, but none
goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.
16. If the sword is drawn, and the pence and the famine within
be that in the field shall die with the sword, and that be in the ci-
ty, famine and pence shall devour them.
17. If he shall be the prince of the city, and shall be on the
mountain high, the force of the city, all of them mourning, every one
in his house.
18. If he shall be the prince of the city, and shall be on the

17 They shall also * gird themselves with sackcloth, and bemoan
themselves; and, and flume shall y upon all faces, and bakenes upon
all their heads:
18 They shall call their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be
removed: their * silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver
them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their
hunger, neither fill their bowels: it shall be the flummbling-block of
their iniquity.
19 As for the beauty of his ornaments, he set it in majesty: but
he made them the images of their abomination; and of their detestable
works, he made them a sign and a witness unto them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil, and they shall pollute it.
 22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my lesser place: for the robber shall enter into it and defile it.
 23 I will make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.
 24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall pollute their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease, and I will lay their lofty places to be defiled.

16 Michiel shall come upon michiel, and rumour shall be upon
 17 michiel, then shall they seek a witness of the prophet: but the law shall
 18 triumph from the priest, and counsel from the seerists.

17 The King that mourn, and the prince that be clothed with de-
 18 mure, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I + Heb.
 19 I do unto them after their way, and according to their delerts will I visit
 20 them, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER VIII.

And in a vision of God at Jerusalem, ¹ I figured the image of ² Jehovah, 7 the chambers of imagery, ³ the measures for Tammuz; ⁴ the ⁵ *anaphora* to add to sin, ⁶ his gods wait for their idolatry.

And I came to pass in the fifth year, in the first month, in the sixth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of the city before me; ⁷ and of a sudden the Lord God fell there upon me.

Then I hearkened, and lo, a likeness to the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his legs even downward, fire: and from his loins even downward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

And he said, ⁸ *Anahé*! but lo! with the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head, and the spirit like me up between the earth and the heav'n, and set me down in the vision of God in Jerusalem. To the door of the

* Dan. 5.

6 And he said, I have turned the north, where was the head of the
mergate, that heathen toward the north, where was the head of the
mergate of jehouah, and hath promch me to jehouah.
 7 And behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according
 to the vision that I saw in the plain.
 8 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now
 toward the north: so I lifted up mine eyes toward the north,
 to behold, northward at the gate of the altar, that image of jehouah
 was entry.
 9 And he said furthermore unto me, Son of man, feel thou what I say:
 I will turn the great abominations that the house of Israel commit-
 teth, that I should go far from my sanctuary: but turn thou thy eyes
 again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.
 10 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked,
 behold, a hole in the wall.
 11 ¶ Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall; and when
 I digged in the wall, behold a door.
 12 ¶ And he said unto me, Guish, and behold the wicked abominations
 that they do there.
 13 So I went in and saw, and behold, every form of creeping thing,
 and of horrible beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pre-

ward upon the wall before it about.

13. And there stood before him seventy men of the ancient of the days of Uziel, and he said to them, **LO, JAZANATH** the son of Uziel, with every man his censer in his hand, and a thick cloud of incense went up.

14. Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the angels of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his sanctuary? he say they? **Y** The LORD hath in me, and the LORD I will signify the earth.

15. ¶ **I** He said unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see great consummations that they do.

16. Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD by the way, which was towards the north, and behold, there all women weeping and lamenting.

17. ¶ **I** Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this? O Son of man, I turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater than thou hast seen these things.

18. And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house, and at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs unto the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east, and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

¶ **O** Or, it is any thing like this.

17 Then he said unto him, I will lead thee; and thou shalt say, O Lord, my Lord. Comm. 3. 11
 18 I will light thy way to the house of mine father; for they have filled the land with violence, and have been returned to provoke me to anger: and so, they put the branch to their nose.
C. 3. 11
 7. 4.
 11. 19.
 12. 11.
 14. 11.
 15. 34.

18 Therefore will I lead thee in fury: mine c^y shall not spare, neither will I spare; and though they t^y in mine c^y with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAPTER IX.

A vision whereby I showed the preparation of souls, the day of the Lord, &c. God cannot be translated for him.

1 I cried aloud in mine c^y with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city, to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And behold, I saw men come from every way of the higher gate, which is toward the north, and even they had their arms upon them: and they were clothed with linen, with a writers inkhorn by his side, and they went in and stood before the broken altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house, and he called to the men clothed with linen, which had the writers inkhorn by his side:

1 Heli.
 1 Tunc.
 1 Heli.
 1 A weapon
 of the break-
 ing in.

...aldunio Ald, G
...aldunio Ald, G

6 **Plur** ¹utterly old and young, both maldrand little children, and women; but come not near any man upon whom a mark is set, as in my judgment: then they began at the ancient men which were about the house. Eph. 19.
Rev. 17.
1 Recl.
 7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain; for ye hath: an hour, and now is the time. 1 Pet. 1.
2 Recl.
 8 And all came upon it while they were tlaying them, and I was about it: that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah, Lord God! wilt thou let us destroy all the residue of Israel, in thy pouring out thy fury upon Jerusalem? 1 Heb.
2 Recl.
 9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel! Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverness: for they say, * The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not. 1 Heb.
2 Recl.
 10 And the Lord seeth not. 1 Heb.
2 Recl.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel, and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, the holy One in Israel.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the hand-swords and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the heles in that cut in
any out of the forests: for they shall burn the weapons with fire, and make
they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rub those that rubbed the m, of the
with the Lord God

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place full of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall be a great company of slain.

12 And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them, and it shall be to God, then a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seech a

16 And also the name of the city shall be a Hamonah: thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 ¶ And thou son of man, Thus saith the Lord God, Speak ¶ I mo
every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble you
selves, and come, gather you selves on every side to my ¶ sacrifice that
I will sacrifice for you, a great sacrifice upon the mountains of

18 Ye shall eat flesh of the miglay, and drink the blood of the
princes of the carbof rams of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, and of

19. And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be
drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and camels, and
mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD:
21 And I will let my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen
shall see my judgments that I have executed, and my hand that I have

23 So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.

23 ¶ And the heathen shall know that the Lord of Israel
to captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, I
will ere-
fore hid my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their ene-
mies: I will tell them all by the word.

24 According to their unchannells, and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

26 After that they have burnt their shame, and all their trespasses
whereby they have trodden against me, when they dwell safely in

27 When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies lands, and * am sanctified in them in the * Ch

28 Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which
caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have
not broken my covenant with them, nor have I left none of them any of the

19 Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have
poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God.

1 The time, manner, and order of the vision. 6 The description of the east-
gate, 30 of the north-gate, 24 of the south-gate, 32 of 1: east-gate,
and the

In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, [in the tenth day of the month], in the fourteenth year after

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set

3 And he brought me thither, and behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his

I will
I am

And behold, a wall on the out-side of the house round about, and

an hand-breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed,
and the height one reed.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad, and the three old chambers were five cubits, and the three old chambers were five cubits, and the three old chambers were five cubits.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one cubit.
9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits, and the

10 And the little chambers of the gate east-ward, were three on this side, and three on that side, they three were of one measure, and the middle had one measure on its side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate ten cubits,
and the length of the gate thirteen cubits.

Gods glory in the temple. The altar described. Chap. xliii, xliv. The priests reprov'd: Ordinances for them.

burns of it, and on the four corners of the fetter, and upon the bolster round about : thus shalt thou cleanse it, and purge it.

1. Thou shalt take the bullock also of their offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house without the sanctuary.

2. And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin-offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.

3. Which thou shalt make an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without

24 And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt-offering unto the LORD.

† Heb

27 And when these days are expired, it shall be that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt-offerings: you

the altar, and your peace-offerings; and I will accept your faith the Lord God.

CHAP. XLIV.

16 *Let first call witnesses only to the prince & let the prince reproove for polluting of the sanctuary. 17 Let others unsuited of the priests office 18 The sons of Zadok are accepted thereto. 19 Ordinances for the priests.*

1 Flury which looketh toward the east, and it was shut.
2 Then said the LORD unto me, This gate shall be shut, it shall
not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD the

mea. 3 It is for the prince: the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread be- fore the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that house, and shall come by the way of the same.

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north-gate before the house,
and I looked, and behold the glory of the LORD filled the house of
the LORD, and I fell upon my face.

And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, [†]mark well, and be-
hold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee: [†]lest thou
forget it: concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the
law that he hath commanded thee, mark well the entering in of the doors, and

6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD, O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary † strangers unclean, un- † Heb-
cled in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to ^{children}
therein, to eat of my bread, when ye utter my name, the Lord, ye shall

8 And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things : but ye have

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord GOD, No stranger uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh shall enter into my sanctuary, of any transaction that I command the children of Israel.

10 And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols, they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge of the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall flay the burnt-offering, and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand

11 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused them to feed the house of Israel to fall into iniquity, therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their punishment.

13 And they shall not come near unto me to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near unto any of my holy things, in the most holy

14 But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

18 ¶ But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary, when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall

16 "They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table to minister unto me: and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to passe, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with lincn garments, and no wooll shall come upon them; whyles they minister in the gates of the

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have
linen breeches upon their loins: they shall not gird themselves with

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter place of the court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other, or, shall

garments, and they shall not sandifie the people with their garments. *small*
 10 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow
 long, they shall only poll their heads.

32 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, or her that is a Le-
+ git away: but they shall take maidens of the food of the house of Isra- 12.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and the profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in conference they shall stand in judgement and they shall
judge it according to my judgements: and they shall keep my laws
and my statutes in all mine assemblies, and they shall talk w my
statutes.

29 And they shall come at no * dead person to defile themselves; * Le
but for father or for mother, or for son or for daughter, for brother, 19:1
01

[illegible]

17 And the liberthys of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

19 And they that serve the city, shall serve it out of all the tribe of
 20 all the obligation shall be five and twenty thousand, by five and
 21 twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy obligation four-square, with
 22 the possession of the city.
 23 21 And the residue shall be for the prince on the one side and on
 24 the other of the holy obligation, and of the possession of the city over-
 25 against the five and twenty thousand, of the obligation toward the ad-
 26 jacent border, and well-ward over against the five and twenty thousand to-
 27 ward the well-border, over against the portions for the prince, and

21 Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, *being in the midst of that which is the prince*, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be lot the prince.

22 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east-side unto the west-side, Benjamin shall have a portion. † Heb. b.

23 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east-side unto the west-side, Simon shall have a portion.

27 And by the border of Simoon, from the east-side unto the west-side, *thither a portion.*

28 And by the border of Issachar, from the east-side unto the west-side, *Zebulun a portion.*

29 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east-side unto the west-side, *Gad a portion.*

30 And by the border of Gad, in the fourth-side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of Issle in Kadesh, and the river toward the great sea.

31 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribe of Manasse.

10 And these are the goings out of the city on the south-side; four thousand and five hundred measures.

11 And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel; three gates north-ward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

12 And at the east-side four thousand and five hundred; and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

33 And at the fourth side four thousand and five hundred meafure: and three gates: one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zabulon.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their trees: one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day forth, **THE LORD IS THERE.**

OF DANIEL.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart, that he would not defile himself with the portion of the kings meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the company, that he might not defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel forth favour and tender love with the prince of the company.

10 And the prince of the company said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for

17 Then said Daniel to Belsazzar, make the prince of the candles
18 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give
19 I will let them eat and water to drink.
20 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the
21 countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the kings: and
22 as thou shalt deal with thy servants.

14 So he consorted to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. (14)

15 And at the end of ten days, their countenances appeared fairer, and softer in flesh than all the children which had eat the portion of the kings meat. (15)

16 Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink: and gave them pulse.

17 As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and (16)

Q O

10

20

Or, *alabrith*.
Heb.
hebe.
And there made him a booth, and let under it in the shadow, his
might like a wraith would become of the city.

6 And the LORD God prepared all fours, and made it to
appear; Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him
from his grief. So Jonah's jaw was exceeding full of the peard.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next
day, and it fumed the ground that it withered.

8 And it came to pass when the sun did arise, that God prepared
an east wind, and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that

and, and winned in himself to die, and say, if it be not for me to die, I will
 die then to live. Or, and
 And God said to Job, Dost thou well to be angry for the word of God? Or, and
 and he said, I do well to be angry even unto death. Or, and
 10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast not put on the gourd, for the sword of
 which thou hast laboured, neither madest it grey, which I caused to
 11 in a night, and perished in a night: Or, and
 12 And should not I pitye Nineveh: that great city wherein are there
 more men and children, and perfons, that cannot discern between their
 13 right hand and their left hand, and also which eatel? Or, and

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

iniquity, and work evil upon their beds:
they light a light, they practise it, because it is in the
darkness, and take them by violence, and house
hold oppress a man and his house, even a man
of peace and quietness, the LORD, Behold, against this family do
ye shall not remove your necks, neither shall ye
be afraid of this evil.

people / how hath he redeemed it from
 us / they they to them that prophetic: they the
 say that shall not loose him.
 the spirit of the living: do not my words do good
 to them: is it often up as an enemy: ye pull out
 from them that pass by lecherly, as an en-
 emy: people have called out from their place
 have ye taken away my glory for ever.
 for this is not your rest: because it is full
 with a love deflection.
 in the spirit and faithfulness, do they, *sin-*
 of wine and of strong drink, he shall even
 of Jacob, all of these: I will freely
 I, will put them together as the sheep
 end of men: they shall make gre-
 of men.
 ye believe them: they have broken up, as
 and are punctured by, and their
 little: Low do you lead of them.
 walk with the wind and He help.

[illegible]

15 If Thou shalt ^a love, but thou shalt not reap: thou shalt tread the ^a Deut.
olive, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but thou shalt
not drink wine. Hag.
16 If for the fathers of Omri are kept, and all the works of it: ^a Or, He
the house of ^a Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels, that I should ^a Or, He
make thee ^a a delusion, and the inhabitants thereof an lying: were ^a delu-
sion, and thou shalt be the servant of his people. ^a much (esp

[illegible]

ny, yet thus shall they be set out down, when he shall pass t'rough: though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

14 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will I will thy bonds loose.

15 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, saying, I will not make thy name bare: out of the house of thy God I will cut off the given image, and the molten images: I will make thy grave, for thou art vile.

16 Behold upon the ⁶ mountains the seat of him that bringeth shroudings, that will hide thee: O LORD, keep thy counsel from him, saying, that will hide thee: O LORD, keep thy counsel from him, saying, that will hide thee.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against
enemies.

[illegible]

The fearful Lord will smite kings of God's anointed Kingdom. 1 Of the
 ¶ If they do this, their place is covered with thorns: they cry the 2 Of the
 punishment, with the way, make thy footpaths; I will thy 3 Of the
 power mightily. 4 Of the
 * For the Lord hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, and 5 Of the
 the excellency of Israel: for the enemies have captured them out, 6 Of the
 and nured their sin-sinners. 7 Of the
 * The blood of his mighty men is numbered, the valiant men are 8 Of the
 a sacrifice: the church shall be with thine offering in a day of 9 Of the
 his preparation, and in the trees shall be terrible in them. 10 Of the
 * The day shall reign in the day, they shall be in the eagle's 11 Of the
 anointed: in the loud ways: they shall seem like towers, they shall 12 Of the
 turn like lightning. 13 Of the
 * He shall reckon his twentieth: they that humble in it draw: 14 Of the
 they shall make haste to the way thereof, and thy defence shall be 15 Of the
 prepared. 16 Of the

17 Of the
18 Of the
19 Of the
20 Of the
21 Of the
22 Of the
23 Of the
24 Of the
25 Of the
26 Of the
27 Of the
28 Of the
29 Of the
30 Of the
31 Of the
32 Of the
33 Of the
34 Of the
35 Of the
36 Of the
37 Of the
38 Of the
39 Of the
40 Of the
41 Of the
42 Of the
43 Of the
44 Of the
45 Of the
46 Of the
47 Of the
48 Of the
49 Of the
50 Of the
51 Of the
52 Of the
53 Of the
54 Of the
55 Of the
56 Of the
57 Of the
58 Of the
59 Of the
60 Of the
61 Of the
62 Of the
63 Of the
64 Of the
65 Of the
66 Of the
67 Of the
68 Of the
69 Of the
70 Of the
71 Of the
72 Of the
73 Of the
74 Of the
75 Of the
76 Of the
77 Of the
78 Of the
79 Of the
80 Of the
81 Of the
82 Of the
83 Of the
84 Of the
85 Of the
86 Of the
87 Of the
88 Of the
89 Of the
90 Of the
91 Of the
92 Of the
93 Of the
94 Of the
95 Of the
96 Of the
97 Of the
98 Of the
99 Of the
100 Of the

Malachi. *The peoples rebellion, Judgement and blessings.*

8 Or, full into
9 Or, full into
10 Or, full into

10. I have weal not alone father & son but God created us
why do we deal treacherously even man against his brother, by pro-
fessing the covenant of our fathers?
11. O Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is com-
mitted in Siquem in Jerusalem: for Judah hath polluted the olli-
ment which was given of the LORD thy God, saying, I will not
do a thing, nor will I do as the LORD hath said.
12. And I will remove the dew from your flocks, and he shall not
deluge the fruits of your ground, neither shall your vine cast her
fruit before the time in the field, faith the LORD of hosts.
13. And all persons shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a de-
liverance and faith the LORD of hosts.

6 **Or,** 4.6. ness of the LORD which he loved; and hath married the daughter of strange god.

7 **Or,** 4.6. 10 The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this: **¶** the sufferer and the scholar out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that uttereth an oracle upon the LORD of idols.

8 **Or,** 4.6. 11 **¶** He shall be as a vision among the stars of the LORD

him that wrought and him that wrought.	15 And now I have peace with you, and with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, inasmuch that he re- gardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with goodwill will it your hand.	15 And now we call the people happy: yea, they that work without fear of them; yea, they that trust God are even delivered.	1 Tim. 4:8
	16 ¶ Then they that feared the LORD, spake often one to another, and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remem- brance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and	16 ¶ Then they that feared the LORD, spake often one to another, and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remem- brance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and	1 Tim. 4:8
	17 ¶ Yea, yet, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been wondrous in the eyes of the lowly, and he hath lifted up the lowly, and he hath		1 Tim. 4:8

1 Or, *exultation*.
2 Heb. *of good*.
3 Or, *exultation*.
4 Heb. *of good*.
5 Or, *exultation*.
6 Heb. *of good*.
7 Or, *exultation*.
8 Heb. *of good*.
9 Or, *exultation*.
10 Heb. *of good*.
11 Or, *exultation*.
12 Heb. *of good*.
13 Or, *exultation*.
14 Heb. *of good*.
15 Or, *exultation*.
16 Heb. *of good*.
17 Or, *exultation*.
18 Heb. *of good*.
19 Or, *exultation*.
20 Heb. *of good*.
21 Or, *exultation*.
22 Heb. *of good*.
23 Or, *exultation*.
24 Heb. *of good*.
25 Or, *exultation*.
26 Heb. *of good*.
27 Or, *exultation*.
28 Heb. *of good*.
29 Or, *exultation*.
30 Heb. *of good*.
31 Or, *exultation*.
32 Heb. *of good*.
33 Or, *exultation*.
34 Heb. *of good*.
35 Or, *exultation*.
36 Heb. *of good*.
37 Or, *exultation*.
38 Heb. *of good*.
39 Or, *exultation*.
40 Heb. *of good*.
41 Or, *exultation*.
42 Heb. *of good*.
43 Or, *exultation*.
44 Heb. *of good*.
45 Or, *exultation*.
46 Heb. *of good*.
47 Or, *exultation*.
48 Heb. *of good*.
49 Or, *exultation*.
50 Heb. *of good*.
51 Or, *exultation*.
52 Heb. *of good*.
53 Or, *exultation*.
54 Heb. *of good*.
55 Or, *exultation*.
56 Heb. *of good*.
57 Or, *exultation*.
58 Heb. *of good*.
59 Or, *exultation*.
60 Heb. *of good*.
61 Or, *exultation*.
62 Heb. *of good*.
63 Or, *exultation*.
64 Heb. *of good*.
65 Or, *exultation*.
66 Heb. *of good*.
67 Or, *exultation*.
68 Heb. *of good*.
69 Or, *exultation*.
70 Heb. *of good*.
71 Or, *exultation*.
72 Heb. *of good*.
73 Or, *exultation*.
74 Heb. *of good*.
75 Or, *exultation*.
76 Heb. *of good*.
77 Or, *exultation*.
78 Heb. *of good*.
79 Or, *exultation*.
80 Heb. *of good*.
81 Or, *exultation*.
82 Heb. *of good*.
83 Or, *exultation*.
84 Heb. *of good*.
85 Or, *exultation*.
86 Heb. *of good*.
87 Or, *exultation*.
88 Heb. *of good*.
89 Or, *exultation*.
90 Heb. *of good*.
91 Or, *exultation*.
92 Heb. *of good*.
93 Or, *exultation*.
94 Heb. *of good*.
95 Or, *exultation*.
96 Heb. *of good*.
97 Or, *exultation*.
98 Heb. *of good*.
99 Or, *exultation*.
100 Heb. *of good*.

CHAP. IV.

1 Gods judgment on the wicked, & a Kingship on the elect. 4 He exhorteth to the study of the law, & talents of Eliphaz coming
and offer.
1 O how shall the day come that shall burn as oven, and all the

Wherein did we suffer
evil, & good in the light of the LORD, and be delighted in them; or
Where is the God of judgement?

CHAP. III.

Of the suffering, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7 Of the rebellion, &
of the mercy, & judgment of the people. 15 The promise of life to
all.

* Mat. 11.
 Mar. 1. 2.

Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple: even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, with the LORD of hosts.

3 And ye will tread down the wicked for many days, because ye shall have hated the soles of your feet, in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 I will smite by the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the flaves and

1. But why may I praise the day of his coming: and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiners fire, and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

The end of the Prophets.

I. *ESDRAS*

CHAPTER I

o. King
33 21.
3 Ch. 35.1



1 Or,
John

1 Or,
five hun-
dred and
2 Chr. 35.

0 2 Chr.
35.18, and
10 of the
Index 1.

For,
with good
food, or
willingly,
a Chr. 35.
12

13.
 1/2 Chr. 1
 1/2 of D
 1/2 and
 1/2
 1/2 Chr. 1

11, the
finger

I Or,
But say
(d).
I Or,
But say

11.20.

* a King
23.30.
a Cl. 36

• 2 Chr. 24:24
45, Job
Abim. 90

• 2 Chr. 24:24
45, Job
Abim. 90

1

1

1

1

7

•

1

1

3.

*Jer. 25. 1
Ec 29. 10.
Or,
Keep Sab-

6/6

22.
Extra 1.
66.

1

Or,
the.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100
101
102
103
104
105
106
107
108
109
110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120
121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130
131
132
133
134
135
136
137
138
139
140
141
142
143
144
145
146
147
148
149
150
151
152
153
154
155
156
157
158
159
160
161
162
163
164
165
166
167
168
169
170
171
172
173
174
175
176
177
178
179
180
181
182
183
184
185
186
187
188
189
190
191
192
193
194
195
196
197
198
199
200
201
202
203
204
205
206
207
208
209
210
211
212
213
214
215
216
217
218
219
220
221
222
223
224
225
226
227
228
229
230
231
232
233
234
235
236
237
238
239
240
241
242
243
244
245
246
247
248
249
250
251
252
253
254
255
256
257
258
259
260
261
262
263
264
265
266
267
268
269
270
271
272
273
274
275
276
277
278
279
280
281
282
283
284
285
286
287
288
289
290
291
292
293
294
295
296
297
298
299
300
301
302
303
304
305
306
307
308
309
310
311
312
313
314
315
316
317
318
319
320
321
322
323
324
325
326
327
328
329
330
331
332
333
334
335
336
337
338
339
340
341
342
343
344
345
346
347
348
349
350
351
352
353
354
355
356
357
358
359
360
361
362
363
364
365
366
367
368
369
370
371
372
373
374
375
376
377
378
379
380
381
382
383
384
385
386
387
388
389
390
391
392
393
394
395
396
397
398
399
400
401
402
403
404
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
413
414
415
416
417
418
419
420
421
422
423
424
425
426
427
428
429
430
431
432
433
434
435
436
437
438
439
440
441
442
443
444
445
446
447
448
449
450
451
452
453
454
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
462
463
464
465
466
467
468
469
470
471
472
473
474
475
476
477
478
479
480
481
482
483
484
485
486
487
488
489
490
491
492
493
494
495
496
497
498
499
500
501
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
510
511
512
513
514
515
516
517
518
519
520
521
522
523
524
525
526
527
528
529
530
531
532
533
534
535
536
537
538
539
540
541
542
543
544
545
546
547
548
549
550
551
552
553
554
555
556
557
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
566
567
568
569
570
571
572
573
574
575
576
577
578
579
580
581
582
583
584
585
586
587
588
589
590
591
592
593
594
595
596
597
598
599
600
601
602
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
616
617
618
619
620
621
622
623
624
625
626
627
628
629
630
631
632
633
634
635
636
637
638
639
640
641
642
643
644
645
646
647
648
649
650
651
652
653
654
655
656
657
658
659
660
661
662
663
664
665
666
667
668
669
670
671
672
673
674
675
676
677
678
679
680
681
682
683
684
685
686
687
688
689
690
691
692
693
694
695
696
697
698
699
700
701
702
703
704
705
706
707
708
709
710
711
712
713
714
715
716
717
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
728
729
730
731
732
733
734
735
736
737
738
739
740
741
742
743
744
745
746
747
748
749
750
751
752
753
754
755
756
757
758
759
760
761
762
763
764
765
766
767
768
769
770
771
772
773
774
775
776
777
778
779
780
781
782
783
784
785
786
787
788
789
790
791
792
793
794
795
796
797
798
799
800
801
802
803
804
805
806
807
808
809
810
811
812
813
814
815
816
817
818
819
820
821
822
823
824
825
826
827
828
829
830
831
832
833
834
835
836
837
838
839
840
84

1

13 And the ends, and the foundation of the earth is underflooded.
14 And why? because the speech of these things is truth, and is a move: for it is known that the end of these things must be changed.
15 And it happened that when I had heard it, I stood up upon my feet, and I hearkened, and I heard, there was a voice that spake, and the sound of it was like the sound of many waters.
16 And I said, Behold, the day came that I will begin to draw night, and to visit them that dwell upon the earth.
17 And will begin to make iniquity upon of them, what they say that have been unjustly with their unrighteousness, and when the altitudes of Sin shall be fulfilled.
18 And when the world that shall begin to vanish away, shall be fulfilled, then will I show these things: the books shall be opened before the firmament, and they shall see all together.
19 And the children of a year old shall praise their rulers, the women with child shall bring forth unnumbered children, of three or four months old, and they shall live and be ruled by God.
20 And suddenly shall the seven gates appear unloosed, the full fountains shall suddenly be found empty.
21 And the trumpet shall give a sound, which when every man heareth, they shall be fully in fear.
22 At that time shall friends fight one against another like enemies, and the earth shall land in fear with their that dwell therein, the fountains of the fountains shall stand still, as in these hours they shall not run.
23 Whosoever remaineth from all that things that I have told thee, shall escape, and see my liberation, and the end of your world.
24 And men that are received shall see it, who have not tasted death from their birth: and the heart of the inhabitants shall be changed, and turned into another meaning.
25 For evil shall be put out, and deceit shall be quenched.
26 As for faith it shall flourish, corruption shall be overthrown, and the truth which hath been to long withstanding shall be declared upon him before whom I stood.
27 And that words I said he unto me, I am come to show thee the time of the night to come.
28 If thou wilt pray yet more, and fast seven days again, I shall tell thee greater things than I say, when I have heard.
29 For thy voice is heard before the most High: for the Mighty have taken thee, and the seven gates shall be also thy chaffing, which thou shalt have ever since thy youth.
30 And therefore hath he sent me to show thee all these things, and to bring you there, Be of good comfort, and fear not.
31 And harken not with the times that are past, to think vain things that thou mayest not fulfil from the latter times.
32 And it came to pass after this, that I wept again, and fasted seven days in like manner, that I might fulfil the three works which he told me.
33 And in the eighth night was my heart veared within me again, and I began to speak before the most High.
34 For my spirit was greatly set on fire, and my soul was in distress.
35 And I said, O Lord, thou shalt speak from the beginning of the creation, even the first day, and I siddeth thus, Let heaven and earth be made, and the world shall be a perfect form, and I shall be made.
36 And ye shall be made, and darkness and silence were on every side: the sound of man's voice was not yet formed.
37 Then commandment thou a fair light to come forth of thy treasures, that thy work might appear.
38 Upon the second day thou madest the spirit of the firmament, an emanation: it is not part shifter, and to make a division between the waters, that the one part might go up, and the other remain beneath.
39 Upon the third day thou madest a commandment that the waters shall be gathered in the fourth part of the earth: six parts thou didst divide, and kept them, to the intent that of these four being planted of God, and filled, might serve thee.
40 For siltion as thy word went forth, the work was made.
41 For immediately there was green and innumerable fruit, as many and diverse pleasures for the eater, and flowers of unchanging colour, and odours of wonderful smell: and it was done by thy word.
42 Upon the fourth day thou commandest that the firm should shine, and the moon give her light, and the stars should be in order:
43 And gavest them a charge to do, I service unto man, that was to be made.
44 Upon the fifth day thou didst unto the seventh part, as when thou wast gathered, that it should bring forth living creatures, fowls and fishes: and it was done by thy word.
45 For the dumb water, and without life, brought forth living things, as the commandment of God, that all people might praise thy wondrous works.
46 Then didst thou ordain two living creatures, the one thou calledst a Beasts, and the other Leviathan:
47 And thou didst separate the one from the other: for the seventh part (namely where the water was gathered together) might not have them both.
48 Unto Enoch thou gavest one part which was dried up by the third day, that he should dwell in the same part, wherein are the four floods his.
49 Unto Leviathan thou gavest the seventh part, namely the fourth, and hast kept him to be devoured of whom thou wast and made.
50 Upon the sixth day thou gavest commandment unto the earth to bring forth before thee it should bring forth beasts, cattle, and creeping things:
51 And after thee, Adam also whom thou madest (of all) the creatures: of him came we all, and the people also whom thou hast chosen.
52 And this have I spoken before thee, O Lord, because thou madest the world for our sake.
53 As for the other people which also came of Adam, thou hast left that they are nothing, but to be like unto spittle, and like unto abundance of them unto a drop that falleth from a vessel.
54 For now, O Lord, behold, I have chosen thee, which have ever been chosen to nothing, have begun to be lords over you, and to devour you

[illegible]

47 Then shall man not be able to live: his that is destroyed, nor to oppress him that hath gotten the victory.
 48 I answered then and said, This is my first and last saying, That it had been better not to have given the earth unto Adam: we ate when it was given him, and have retained him from sinning.
 49 For what profit is it to him that now dwells in this rest, and dwelleth in heavens, and after that look for punishment?
 50 O thou Adam, what hast thou done? for though it was thus that I sinned, thou art not his nation, but we all that came of thee.
 51 For what profit is it unto us, if there be promised us an immortal life, whereas we have done the works that bring death?
 52 And that there is promised us an everlasting life, whereas our lives being mortal are made vain?
 53 And that there are said to us of dwellings of health and safety, whereas we have lived wickedly.
 54 And that the glory of the most High I seek to defend them which have led us away like ivay, whereas we have walked in the most wicked ways of all?
 55 And that there should be showed a paradise, whose fruit endureth for ever, wherein is security and medicine, but we shall not enter therein?
 56 For where we walked is unpleasant place:
 57 And that the faces of them which have used abstinence, shall shine above the stars, whereas our faces shall be blacker then darkness?
 58 For while we lived, and committed iniquity, we considered not that we should be obliged to suffer for it after death.
 59 Then answered he me, and said, This is the condition of the battle, which man that is born upon the earth that fighteth.
 60 For if he be overcome, he shall suffer as thou hast said: but if he get the victory, he shall live as thou hast said.
 61 For this is the life which shall abide upon the people while he liveth, saying, * Choose ye life that thou mayest live.
 62 Nevertheless, they believed not him, nor yet the prophets after him, nor me which have spoken unto them.
 63 And that there would not be such heavens in their destruction, as shall be joy over them that are perished to destruction.
 64 I answered then and said, I have said unto thee, the most High is called merciful, in that he hath mercy upon them which are not yet come into the world.
 65 And upon those also that turn to his law.
 66 And that he is a pitiful, and long suffereth those that have sinned, as his creatures.
 67 And that he is bountiful, for he is ready to give where it needeth, and that he is full of great mercy, for he multiplieth more and more mercies to them that are present, and that are past, and also to them which are to come.
 68 For if he shall not multiply his mercies, the world would not continue with them that inherit therein.
 69 And he hath chosen for it he did not of his goodness, that they which have committed iniquity, might be called of them: the ten thousand part of men and women, and of beasts, and of birds.
 70 And that he hath chosen for it, that he would not forgive them that are ill cured with his word, and that he would multiply to him a multitude, and that he would have mercy upon them that dwell in paradise in an innumerable multitude.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Many words, but few paid. *5* His words which God hath said: *10* His words, *15* and *20* and *25* and *30* and *35* and *40* and *45* and *50* and *55* and *60* and *65* and *70* and *75* and *80* and *85* and *90* and *95* and *100* and *105* and *110* and *115* and *120* and *125* and *130* and *135* and *140* and *145* and *150* and *155* and *160* and *165* and *170* and *175* and *180* and *185* and *190* and *195* and *200* and *205* and *210* and *215* and *220* and *225* and *230* and *235* and *240* and *245* and *250* and *255* and *260* and *265* and *270* and *275* and *280* and *285* and *290* and *295* and *300* and *305* and *310* and *315* and *320* and *325* and *330* and *335* and *340* and *345* and *350* and *355* and *360* and *365* and *370* and *375* and *380* and *385* and *390* and *395* and *400* and *405* and *410* and *415* and *420* and *425* and *430* and *435* and *440* and *445* and *450* and *455* and *460* and *465* and *470* and *475* and *480* and *485* and *490* and *495* and *500* and *505* and *510* and *515* and *520* and *525* and *530* and *535* and *540* and *545* and *550* and *555* and *560* and *565* and *570* and *575* and *580* and *585* and *590* and *595* and *600* and *605* and *610* and *615* and *620* and *625* and *630* and *635* and *640* and *645* and *650* and *655* and *660* and *665* and *670* and *675* and *680* and *685* and *690* and *695* and *700* and *705* and *710* and *715* and *720* and *725* and *730* and *735* and *740* and *745* and *750* and *755* and *760* and *765* and *770* and *775* and *780* and *785* and *790* and *795* and *800* and *805* and *810* and *815* and *820* and *825* and *830* and *835* and *840* and *845* and *850* and *855* and *860* and *865* and *870* and *875* and *880* and *885* and *890* and *895* and *900* and *905* and *910* and *915* and *920* and *925* and *930* and *935* and *940* and *945* and *950* and *955* and *960* and *965* and *970* and *975* and *980* and *985* and *990* and *995* and *1000* and *1005* and *1010* and *1015* and *1020* and *1025* and *1030* and *1035* and *1040* and *1045* and *1050* and *1055* and *1060* and *1065* and *1070* and *1075* and *1080* and *1085* and *1090* and *1095* and *1100* and *1105* and *1110* and *1115* and *1120* and *1125* and *1130* and *1135* and *1140* and *1145* and *1150* and *1155* and *1160* and *1165* and *1170* and *1175* and *1180* and *1185* and *1190* and *1195* and *1200* and *1205* and *1210* and *1215* and *1220* and *1225* and *1230* and *1235* and *1240* and *1245* and *1250* and *1255* and *1260* and *1265* and *1270* and *1275* and *1280* and *1285* and *1290* and *1295* and *1300* and *1305* and *1310* and *1315* and *1320* and *1325* and *1330* and *1335* and *1340* and *1345* and *1350* and *1355* and *1360* and *1365* and *1370* and *1375* and *1380* and *1385* and *1390* and *1395* and *1400* and *1405* and *1410* and *1415* and *1420* and *1425* and *1430* and *1435* and *1440* and *1445* and *1450* and *1455* and *1460* and *1465* and *1470* and *1475* and *1480* and *1485* and *1490* and *1495* and *1500* and *1505* and *1510* and *1515* and *1520* and *1525* and *1530* and *1535* and *1540* and *1545* and *155*

[illegible]

4 To whom hath he given power to declare his works? and who shall number up his noble acts?
 5 Who shall number the strength of his majesty? and who shall utter out his merces?
 6 As for the wondrous works of the Lord, there may nothing be taken from them, neither may any thing be put unto them, neither can the ground of them be loosed out:
 7 When a man hath done, then he beginneth; and when he leaveth off, then he shall be doubtful.
 8 What is many, and whereto serveth he? what is his good, and what is his evil?

9 * The number of a man's days at the most are an hundred years,
10 to Asa drop of water unto the sea, and a gravel-stone in a quarry ariseth
11 of the land; for as a thousand years to the day of eternity.
12 Therefore is God patient with them, and poureth his wrath his mer-
cy upon them.
13 He liveth and perceived their end to be evil; therefore he multiplied
his compassion.
14 The mercy of man is toward his neighbour; but the mercy of the
Lord is upon all flesh: he reproveth and punisheth, and healecth and bind-
eth again, and he merciful his flock.
15 He hath mercy on them that receive discipline; and that diligenter

- Chap. 41. 22. 13 If a man will love his neighbor, his love will be perfect, and he will be at peace with himself.
- 14 • My son, be rich in good works, neither use unprofitable words when thou givest any thing.
- 15 Shall not the dew always be dear? Is a word better than a gift?
- 16 • Gift.
- 17 Lo, is not a word better than a gift? but both are with a gracious man.
- 18 A foot will upbraid churlishly, and a gift of the envious can furnish the eye.
- 19 Learn before thou speak, and use thyself or ever thou be sick.
- Eccl. 11. 3. 20 Be judgement given • examine thyself, and in the day of visitation thou shalt give thy answer.

10,31. 11 Humbly thyself before thou betick, and in the time of sin shew
repentance.
12 Let nothing hinder thee to pay thy vow in due time, and defence
not until death to be justified.
13 Before thou pray, oil prepare thyself, and be not as one that tempt
eth the Lord.
14 * Think upon the wrath that shall be at the end, and the time of
vengeance when he shall turn away his face.
15 When thou had enough, remember the time of hunger and when thou
was rich, think upon poverty and need.
16 From the morning until the evening the time is changed, and a

Prov. 23:14. * A wife man will fear in every thing, and in the day of sinning he will be aware of offence: but a fool will not observe time.

23:15 Every man of understanding knoweth wisdom, and will give praise unto him that boud her.

23:16 They that were of understanding in sayings, became also wise themselves, and poured forth exquisite praise.

Rom 6:6. * G is not after thy lusts but restrain thy self from thine appetites.

23:17 If thou givest thy soul the duties that please h^e, the will make thee a laughing-stock in thine enemies that malign thee.

23:18 Take no pleasure in much good things: neither be tied to the carnal desires.

capable of it.

11 Be not made a beggar by banqueting with sorrowfuls, who
are hindring you in your piety: for thou that lie in wait for them, wilt
lie, and be defiled in.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Wine and women seize us from 7. Say not all thou heart.* 15 *Re-
joice thy friend without eye.* 18 *There is no wisdom in ourselves.*
A Loosening unto that is given to drunkenness shall not be rich and
that that entempered small things, shall fall by little and little.

2 Wine and women will make men of uncleanling, to fall away
and he that cleaveth to harlots will become impudent.

3 Moths and worms shall have him to heritage, and a bold man that

• **John,**
11. 11.

4 • He that is hasty to give credit is hasty-minded; and he that is
neigh that off, and gain in his own loss.

5 • Whosoever putteth in wickedness shall be condemned: be
he that receiveth pleasure, crowneth his life.

6 • He that can rule his tongue hath life without strife; and he that
hath his babbling, hath his devil.

7 • Rebuke not unto another that which is told unto thee, and thou
shalt rise up for the world.

8 • Whether be it to a friend or foe, talk not of other men's lives, and
if thou canst not without offence, reveal them not.

9 • For he heard and observed thee, and when time cometh he will
revel thee.

10 Or,
 Jam 11:1
 11 I hate thee.
 12 If thou hast heard a word, let it die with thee, and the lord, and I will not build thee.
 13 A fool travaileth with a word, as a woman in labour of a child.
 14 As an arrow that lieth in a man's thigh, so is a word within a foolish belly.
 15 * Admonish a friend, it may be he hath not done it: and thou shalt have done it, that he do it no more.
 16 * Admonish thy friend, it may be hath not said it: and if he have said it he will not again.
 17 Admonish a friend: for many times it is a slander, and believ-

18 Or, *William.*
19 Jam. 3.1.
20 Or, *Myrm.*
21 Or, *of reaching him.*

21 The knowledge of wicked men is not wisdom neither by any time
 the counsel of sinners prudence.
 22 There is a wickedness, and the same in abomination, and there is
 a fool wanting in wisdom.
 23 He that hath little understanding, and search God, is better
 then one that hath much wisdom, and understandeth the law of the
 most High.
 24 There is an exquisite foolishness, and the same is unjust, and there is
 one that is much better to wise judgement, at year; and there is a wise
 man that is foolish in judgement.
 25 There is a wicked man that hangeth down his head; ^{or} folly; but

17 Calling down his countenance, and making as if he heard not: where he is not known, he will do thee a mischief before thou be aware.

18 And if for want of power he be hindered from sinning, yet when he findeth opportunity he will do evil.

19 A man may be known by his looks, and one that hath understood by his countenance, when thou needest him.

20 A man's attire, and excessive laughter, and game, shew what he is.

CHAP. XX.

1 Here is a request that is not a law: Again, some men loatheth ¹ *Q₁*
his tongue, and his wife: ² *Q₂*
3 It is much better to reprove, then to be angry secretly: and he that
contendeth his fault, shall be preferred from sin.
4 How good is it when thou art reprov'd, to show repentance! for
so shall thou escape with sin.
5 As is the fulw^{er} of an oath to deflower a virgin, so is she that en- ³ *Q₃*
ceiveth by consent with violence. ⁴ *Q₄*
6 There is more that keepeth peace and is found wife: and another
by much violence between husband & wife.

8. Some men forsake him now, because he hath not to advance; and
some cease to love him, because he knoweth his time. ¶ Eccl 1
9. A wise man will hold fast his way, till he see opportunity; but a
fool will forsake his way, and he will regard no hurt. ¶ Prov 12
10. He that is with many words shall be reckoned, and he that is silent
shall be accounted wise. ¶ Eccl 19
11. There is a time when the fool shall be advanced, and there is a
time when the wise shall be brought low. ¶ Eccl 1
12. There is a time when the fool shall be advanced, and there is a
time when the wise shall be brought low. ¶ Eccl 1
13. There is a time when the fool shall be advanced, and there is a
time when the wise shall be brought low. ¶ Eccl 1

up his head from a low estate.

13 There is that buyeth much for a little, and repayeth it to ven-ill.

14 A wife man by his words maketh himself beloved; but the **foolish** **man** **is** **loved** **by** **his** **words**.

15 Graceful will shall he be poured out.

16 The gift with a foul shall do thee no good when thou shalt lay thy **mouth** **open** **for** **the** **envious** **man** **for** **his** **neceſſity**;

17 for he is foolish to receive many things for one.

18 If he give little and upbraideth much, he openeth his mouth like a **crier**;

19 to day he kenneſheth, and to morrow will he ask it again; **indeed** **he** **is** **to** **be** **contemned** **of** **God** **and** **man**.

16. I do not listen, I have no friends, I have no thank for all my good
deeds, and they treat my friendly call evil of me.

17. How evil, and of how many shall he be judged to be for he
knoweth too little of what it is to have, and it is all once unto him as
he had none.

18. To slip upon a pavement, is better then to slip with the tongue;
to fall for the wicked shall cost the freely.

19. An unbecomable tale will always be in the mouth of the simple.
20. A sentence shall be rejected when it cometh out of a foolish
mouth: for he will not speak it due of him.

21. There is that is hindered from coming through want: and when
he hath more, he shall not be troubled.

22 There is that which thyself thinkest small, although both false and as by ^{pride} ~~pride~~
 23 according to persons used to use himself.
 24 There is that for both himself is proud to his friend, and maketh
 25 him his enemy for nothing.
 26 A flie is a fault blot in a man, yet it is continually in the mouth ^{dis-} ~~dis-~~
 27 of the contempt.
 28 A flie is better then a man that is accustomed to lie: but they
 29 both shall have a diction on her heritage.
 30 The disposition of a flie is dishonourable, and his flame is ever ^{of} ~~of~~
 31 with him.
 32 A wise man shall promise himself to answer with his word: and ^{flame} ~~flame~~

18. Hearken unto his hand, that increase his hope: and be that ¹⁸ Prove a
 19. pleach great men, that ¹⁹ shall pardon for iniquity. ¹⁹ shall
 20. ²⁰ Prove Pleasants and gentle be the eye of the wife, and I stop up ²⁰ his
 21. mine that he cannot receive. ²¹ Den 6 4
 22. ²² Wisdom ²² that ²² hides ²² his ²² face ²² and ²² therefore ²² that ²² is ²² hoarded ²² up ²² what ²² profit ²² is ²² it ²² or ²² in ²² them ²² both ²² ?
 23. ²³ Be ²³ that ²³ hides ²³ his ²³ face ²³ fully ²³ then ²³ a ²³ man ²³ that ²³ hides ²³ his ²³ face ²³ in ²³ wisdom ²³ and ²³ therefore ²³ that ²³ is ²³ hoarded ²³ up ²³ what ²³ profit ²³ is ²³ it ²³ or ²³ in ²³ them ²³ both ²³ ?
 24. ²⁴ Necessary ²⁴ judgment ²⁴ in ²⁴ seeking ²⁴ the ²⁴ Lord ²⁴ is ²⁴ better ²⁴ than ²⁴ he ²⁴ that ²⁴ hides ²⁴ his ²⁴ face ²⁴ without ²⁴ a ²⁴ chapter ²⁴ XXI

[illegible]

6 He that hateth to be reproved is in the way of sinners: but he that
fareth the Lord, will be kept from his heart.

7 An eloquent man is known far and near, but a man of understand-
ing knoweth when he is despised.

8 He that busieth his house with other mens money, is like one that
gathereth himself thorns for the thorn of his burial.

9 The congregation of the wicked is like tow wrapped together;
and the end of them is a flame of fire to destroy them.

10 The way of sinners is made plain with fluncc, but as the end
thereof is the pit of hell.

11 He that receiveth the law of the Lord, getteth the understanding

thereof: and the perfection of the fear of the Lord is wisdom.
 12 He that is not a wife will not be thought: ¹ but there is a wisdom which multiplieth bitterness.
 13 The knowledge of a wife man shall abound as a flood: and his counsel is like a pure fountain of life.
 14 ² The inner parts of a fool are like a broken vessel; and he will hold no counsel as long as he liveth.
 15 If a skillful man bear a wife, will he will commend it: and ³ add unto it: but such as one of unprofitable hearth, it displaceth him, and the calling it becometh his burk.
 16 The taking of a wife is like a burden in the way: but grace shall

be found in the lips of the wise.
 17 They enquire at the mouth of the wise man in the congregation, and they shall ponder his words in their heart.
 18 As it is a hawk that is detesting, so is wisdom to a fool: and the knowledge of the unwise is to talk without sense.
 19 Doctrine unto fools is as letters on the feet, and like manacles unto the right hand.
 20 A fool lurcheth up his rod with beggars, but a wise man doth force him a little.
 21 Learning is unto a wife man as an ornament of gold, and like a bracelet upon his right arm.
 22 As a man that is cunning in his (neighbour's) house: but a

13 A fool will peep in at the door into the house, but he that is well-natured will stand without.

14 If he be the ruler of a man to hearken at the door, but a wife man will be given with the disgrace.

15 The fire of talkers will be telling long things as a certain not uncertain; but the words of such as have understanding, are weighed in the balance.

16 The heart of fools is in their mouth, but the mouth of the wife is in their heart.

17 Whosoever uncouthly curseth Satan, he curseth his own soul.

13 Chap. 32. ^a A whetstone doth last as long as it is used where ever it is used.

9 Prov. 11, 4 * A wife daughter of him bring an inheritance to her husband:
10 11. *Full* * She that is fearful of the Lord, is her father's heir.
11 *white wife* * She that is fearful of the Lord, is her father and her husband,
12 *her husband* * but they both shall despise her.
13 * A take out of Lebanon (is as) mudick in morning: but stripes and
14 * correction of wisdom are never out of time.
15 * Wisdom without a fool, is as one that plucketh a potherb together,
16 * and as he that waken one from a sound sleep.
17 * He that selleth state to a fool, seeketh to one in a snare; when
18 * he hath lost his life, he will say, What is the matter?
19 * If children from honesty and have a wise and able they shall cover
10r.

11. But children being loved by through disdain and want of mercy, contain the nobility of the kingdom.

12. Weep for the dead, for he hath lost the light; and weep for the fool, for he wenterth understanding; make little weeping for the dead, for he is at rest; but the life of the fool is wenterth death.

13. Seven days do men mourn for him that is dead; but for a fool and an ungodly man, all the days of his life.

14. Take not much with a fool, and go not to him that hath no wit.

15. Beware of him lest thou have trouble, and thou shalt not be defiled with his covetousness; depart from him, and thou shalt be free of his rest, and never be disquieted with mankind.

16 **It is heavier than lead:** Is what I have seen thereof, but I feel
17 **'S and, and Gilt,** and a mass of ivory, is easier to bear, than a man
without understanding.
18 **As timber kept and bound together in a building cannot be loof:**
with making: **Is the heart that is flabified by advised counsel,** that
can not think.
19 **A heart settled upon a thought of understanding,** is as a fair plat-
tering & with all the gallery.
20 **Isles set on in high place will never stand against the wind:** so a
craft heart in imagination of a life, cannot stand against any fear.
21 **Is the heart pricked the eye,** will make tears to fall: and he that
is thus pricked, shall be thus weeping.

priceless love nearly, makes it no less his knowledge.

10 Who callseth all in the birds, frayeth them away; and he that unravels his friend, breaketh friendship.

11 Though thou doste a wound to thy friend, yet despair not: for there may be a returning (no frowne.)

12 If thou halt upon thy mouth against thy friend, fear not: for there may be a reconciliation: except for upbraidings, or strikes or chiding of a letter, or a treacherous word; but, for these things every friend will depart.

13 Be faithful to thy neighbor in his poverty, that thou maye I rejoyce in his prosperity: abide thou with him in the time of his trouble, that thou maye be with him in his heritage for a mercie to thee.

As the vapour and smoke of a furnace goeth before it; so is
 15 ¹ my going before blood.
 16 I will not be ashamed to defend a friend; neither will I hide my
 17 ² face from him.
 18 And it may be it happen unto me by him, every one that heareth
 19 ³ will be as to him.
 20 * Who shall fear a watch before my mouth, and a seal of wisdom * Psa.
 21 ⁴ on my lips, that I shall not suddenly by thine, and that thy tongue say,
 22 ⁵ I have done me out?
 23 **CHAP. XXIII.**
 24 *A prayer for grace to sin less. O how may rest up speaking; 14 let rest*

Lord, Father and Governor of all my whole life, leave me not to their counsels, and let me not fall by them.

1 Who will felt compass over my thoughts and the discipline of wisdom over mine heart? that they spare me not for mine ignorance, and let me not be by my sins:

Let mine ignorance increase, and my sins abound to my destruction; and I fall before mine adversaries, and mine enemy rejoice over me; whose hope is far from my mercy:

2 O Lord, Father and Giver of all life, give me not a proud look, but turn away from the servants abased by a humble mind.

6 Turn away from vain hopes, and conceit, and thou shalt
 hold him up that is destined always to suffer thee.
 6 Let not the greediness of the belly, nor full of the belly take hold
 of me, and give not over me thy servant into an impatient sin.
 7 Hear, O ye children, the discipline of the mouth: he that keeps
 it, shall never be taken in his lips.
 8 The tinner shall be left in his foolishness; both the evil speaker
 and the proud shall fall together.
 9 A confession not thy mouth to swearing: neither sleth, left to it. E. Ps. 57.
Ch. 114.
 10 For as a herald that is continually beaten, shall not be: without a Mat 11:13
 sinning of the holy one.

10 ¶ A man that ueth much swearing shall be filled with iniquity, and the plague shall never depart from his house: if he shall offend, his sin shall be upon him; and if he acknowledge not his sin, he hath a double offence; and if he swear in vain, he shall not be forgiven his sins: his house shall be full of calamities.

11 There is a word that is clothed about with death: Go I grant that be not found in the heritage of Jacob, for all such things shall be far from the godly, and they shall not walk in their sin.

12 Use not thy mouth to untemperate swearing, for to retain is the evil of

Gr.
justified.

14 Remember thy father and thy mother, when thou stitst among
green men. Be not forgetful before them; and if thou by thy culton be-
comest a fool; and wilt that thou hadst not been born, and care the day
of thy mortality.

15 * The man that is accustomed to use profane words, will never * Sam.
be remembered little day of his life. 157.

16 Two kinds of men multiply, and the third will bring wrath:
he that made is a sinner; he that will never be quenched still is
condemned; a furnace is in the body of his flesh, will not cease till
he hath kindled a fire.

17 * All bread is sweet to a whoremonger, he will not leave off till * Prov.

18 A man that breaketh wedlock, saying thus in his heart, * Who ^{6:17, 18}
 hath me? I am compassed about with darkness the walls cover me, and ^{18:19, 20}
 my feet me; what need I to fear? the most High will not remember
 my line:
 19 Such a man unly search the eyes of men, and knoweth not that
 the eyes of the Lord are ten thousand times brighter than the sun, be-
 hold all the way of man, and considering the most to repay.
 20 He knew all things ere they were created; for a after they
 were perfected, he bound upon them all.
 21 For man shall be punished in the streets of the city; and where * ^{Lev. 19,}
 22 ^{19:21} ^{19:22} ^{19:23} ^{19:24} ^{19:25} ^{19:26} ^{19:27} ^{19:28} ^{19:29} ^{19:30} ^{19:31} ^{19:32} ^{19:33} ^{19:34} ^{19:35} ^{19:36} ^{19:37} ^{19:38} ^{19:39} ^{19:40} ^{19:41} ^{19:42} ^{19:43} ^{19:44} ^{19:45} ^{19:46} ^{19:47} ^{19:48} ^{19:49} ^{19:50} ^{19:51} ^{19:52} ^{19:53} ^{19:54} ^{19:55} ^{19:56} ^{19:57} ^{19:58} ^{19:59} ^{19:60} ^{19:61} ^{19:62} ^{19:63} ^{19:64} ^{19:65} ^{19:66} ^{19:67} ^{19:68} ^{19:69} ^{19:70} ^{19:71} ^{19:72} ^{19:73} ^{19:74} ^{19:75} ^{19:76} ^{19:77} ^{19:78} ^{19:79} ^{19:80} ^{19:81} ^{19:82} ^{19:83} ^{19:84} ^{19:85} ^{19:86} ^{19:87} ^{19:88} ^{19:89} ^{19:90} ^{19:91} ^{19:92} ^{19:93} ^{19:94} ^{19:95} ^{19:96} ^{19:97} ^{19:98} ^{19:99} ^{19:100} ^{19:101} ^{19:102} ^{19:103} ^{19:104} ^{19:105} ^{19:106} ^{19:107} ^{19:108} ^{19:109} ^{19:110} ^{19:111} ^{19:112} ^{19:113} ^{19:114} ^{19:115} ^{19:116} ^{19:117} ^{19:118} ^{19:119} ^{19:120} ^{19:121} ^{19:122} ^{19:123} ^{19:124} ^{19:125} ^{19:126} ^{19:127} ^{19:128} ^{19:129} ^{19:130} ^{19:131} ^{19:132} ^{19:133} ^{19:134} ^{19:135} ^{19:136} ^{19:137} ^{19:138} ^{19:139} ^{19:140} ^{19:141} ^{19:142} ^{19:143} ^{19:144} ^{19:145} ^{19:146} ^{19:147} ^{19:148} ^{19:149} ^{19:150} ^{19:151} ^{19:152} ^{19:153} ^{19:154} ^{19:155} ^{19:156} ^{19:157} ^{19:158} ^{19:159} ^{19:160} ^{19:161} ^{19:162} ^{19:163} ^{19:164} ^{19:165} ^{19:166} ^{19:167} ^{19:168} ^{19:169} ^{19:170} ^{19:171} ^{19:172} ^{19:173} ^{19:174} ^{19:175} ^{19:176} ^{19:177} ^{19:178} ^{19:179} ^{19:180} ^{19:181} ^{19:182} ^{19:183} ^{19:184} ^{19:185} ^{19:186} ^{19:187} ^{19:188} ^{19:189} ^{19:190} ^{19:191} ^{19:192} ^{19:193} ^{19:194} ^{19:195} ^{19:196} ^{19:197} ^{19:198} ^{19:199} ^{19:200} ^{19:201} ^{19:202} ^{19:203} ^{19:204} ^{19:205} ^{19:206} ^{19:207} ^{19:208} ^{19:209} ^{19:210} ^{19:211} ^{19:212} ^{19:213} ^{19:214} ^{19:215} ^{19:216} ^{19:217} ^{19:218} ^{19:219} ^{19:220} ^{19:221} ^{19:222} ^{19:223} ^{19:224} ^{19:225} ^{19:226} ^{19:227} ^{19:228} ^{19:229} ^{19:230} ^{19:231} ^{19:232} ^{19:233} ^{19:234} ^{19:235} ^{19:236} ^{19:237} ^{19:238} ^{19:239} ^{19:240} ^{19:241} ^{19:242} ^{19:243} ^{19:244} ^{19:245} ^{19:246} ^{19:247} ^{19:248} ^{19:249} ^{19:250} ^{19:251} ^{19:252} ^{19:253} ^{19:254} ^{19:255} ^{19:256} ^{19:257} ^{19:258} ^{19:259} ^{19:260} ^{19:261} ^{19:262} ^{19:263} ^{19:264} ^{19:265} ^{19:266} ^{19:267} ^{19:268} ^{19:269} ^{19:270} ^{19:271} ^{19:272} ^{19:273} ^{19:274} ^{19:275} ^{19:276} ^{19:277} ^{19:278} ^{19:279} ^{19:280} ^{19:281} ^{19:282} ^{19:283} ^{19:284} ^{19:285} ^{19:286} ^{19:287} ^{19:288} ^{19:289} ^{19:290} ^{19:291} ^{19:292} ^{19:293} ^{19:294} ^{19:295} ^{19:296} ^{19:297} ^{19:298} ^{19:299} ^{19:300} ^{19:301} ^{19:302} ^{19:303} ^{19:304} ^{19:305} ^{19:306} ^{19:307} ^{19:308} ^{19:309} ^{19:310} ^{19:311} ^{19:312} ^{19:313} ^{19:314} ^{19:315} ^{19:316} ^{19:317} ^{19:318} ^{19:319} ^{19:320} ^{19:321} ^{19:322} ^{19:323} ^{19:324} ^{19:325} ^{19:326} ^{19:327} ^{19:328} ^{19:329} ^{19:330} ^{19:331} ^{19:332} ^{19:333} ^{19:334} ^{19:335} ^{19:336} ^{19:337} ^{19:338} ^{19:339} ^{19:340} ^{19:341} ^{19:342} ^{19:343} ^{19:344} ^{19:345} ^{19:346} ^{19:347} ^{19:348} ^{19:3}

[illegible]

17 And they that remain shall know that there is no other helper
but for the Lord, and that there is nothing better than to take
heed unto the commandments of the Lord,
18 It is great glory to follow the Lord, and to be receiv'd of him, is
long life.

CHAP. XXIV.

1 Wisdom shall praise her self, from her beginning, after dwelling,
in her glory, 2 her wisdom, to her strength and perfection.
3 Wisdom shall praise her self, and shall glory in the midst of her
people.
4 In the congregation of the most High shall she open her mouth,
and shall declare her glory.

1 I came out of the mouth of the most High, and covered the earth
with a cloud.
2 I dwell in high places, and my throne is in a cloud pillar.
3 I have consulted the circuit of heaven, and walked in the bottom
of the deep.
4 In the waves of the sea, and in all the earth, and in every people,
and nation, I get affliction.
5 With all these things I rest, and in all these inheritances I abide.
6 So the Creator of all things gave me a commandment, and he
that made me called my servants to earth, and said, Let my dwelling
be in Jacob, and his inheritance in Israel.

13 He stretched out his hand toward the east, and poured of the blood of the sacrifice, I poured out at the foot of the altar, a sweet-smelling incense, your voice unto the most high King of all.

14 Then I bowed the knees of Aaron, and kissed the feet of the priests, and made a great noise to be heard, for a remembrance before the King of all high.

15 Then all the people together lifted, and fell down to the earth upon their faces to worship their Lord God almighty the most high.

16 The singers also sang praises with their voices, with great variety of loud sounds, and in sweet melody.

17 And the people besought the Lord the most high by prayer: because that he is merciful, full of benignity the Lord was exalted, and they laid forth his service.

18 Then he went down and lifted up his hand over the whole congregation of the children of Israel, to give the blessing of the Lord with his lips, and to rejoice in his name.

19 And they bowed themselves down to worship the second time that they might receive a blessing from the Lord high.

20 Now therefore bless ye the Lord God day, which only doth wonders in things every where, which exalteth our days from the world, and death with us according to his mercy.

21 Be great to us by judgments of heart, and that peace may be in our hearts in Israel for ever.

22 That he would confirm his mercy with us, and deliver us as his time.

23 There be two manner of nations which my heart doth love, and the which I renowate:

24 They that sit upon the mountain of Samaria, and they that dwell amongst the Philistines, and that worship people that dwell in Sichern.

25 For the son of Sitrach of Jerusalem hath written in this book, the foolishness of understanding and knowledge, without of his heart poured forth with wisdom.

26 Blessed is he that he exercised in these things, and let him lay up them upon in his heart, shall become wise.

27 For if he do them, he shall be strong to all things: for the sight of the Lord teach him, who giveth wisdom to the godly. Blessed be the Lord forever, Amen, amen.

6 By an ascension to the king from an unrighteous tongue, my soul
did not at once die, my life was not in the hell below.

7 Thy compassion met on every side, and there was no man to help
me: I looked for the favour of men, but there was none to help
me.

8 Then thought I on thy mercy, O Lord, and upon all thy work,
how thou deliverest him: as wait for thee, and deliver them out of
the hands of the enemies.

9 Thou lifted up my supplication from the earth, and thy word
decreased mine pain.

10 I called on the Lord the Father of my Lord, that he would not
leave me in the hands of my trouble, and in the time of the proud when
there was no help.

11 I will praise thy name continually, and will sing praise with
thanksgiving, and in my prayer was heard.

12 For thou gavest me from destruction, and deliverest me from
the evil time: therefore will I give thanks, and praise thee, and ascribe
thy name, O Lord.

13 When I was yet young, or ever I went abroad, I desired wisdom,
and openly my prayer.

14 I prayed for her before the temple, and will seek her out even to
the end.

15 I climbed on the tower, till the grape was ripe, bath my hand be-
fore the fig-tree: my foot went the right way, from my youth my tongue
I suffer her.

16 I bow down mine ear a little, and received her, and got much
learning.

17 I trosted therein, therefore will I ascribe the glory unto him that
giveth me wisdom.

18 For I purposed to do after her, and earnestly I followed that which
is good, so that I shall not be confounded.

19 My soul hath wrestled with her, and in my dolings I was igno-
rant: I stretch forth my hands to the heaven above, and bewailed my in-
justice before her.

20 I directed my feet unto her, and I found her in purchase: I have I
had my heart joined with her from the beginning, therefore shall I not
be forsaken.

21 My heart was troubled in seeking her: therefore have I grieved for
a good portion.

22 The Lord hath given me a tongue for my reward, and I will sing
praise.

10 Yet we have not hardened unto his voice, to walk in the
manifoldness of the Lord, that he should be before us,
11 * And now, O Lord (said of Israel), that hast brought thy people
out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and high arm, and
signs and with wonders, and with great power, and hast gotten
thine assembly a possession for thy day:
12 O Lord our God, we have sinned, we have done ungodly,
have dealt unrighteously in all thine ordinances,
13 Let thy wrathful face be from us; for we are but a few left among
heathen, we are that hast forsaken us,
14 Hear our prayers, O Lord, and our petitions, and deliver
our souls from death, and give us favour in the sight of them which
love us;
15 The will of the earth may know that thou art the Lord our
God: thy Israel and thy people is called by thy name,
16 O Lord, * look down from thy holy sanctuary, and consider
how I have sinned, O Lord, to hear us,
17 Open thine eyes and behold, lest thou die that are in the grave,
whose hearts have been from their bodies, will give unto the Lord
thine praise not righteousness:
18 But the soul that is greatly vexed, which goeth sleeping in
fear, and the eyes that fail, and the hungry soul will give thee
and righteousness, O Lord,
19 * If thou desire to make our humble supplication be
thine, O Lord our God, for the righteousness of our fathers, as
our kings,
20 For thou shalt not use thy wrath and indignation upon us as
hast spoken by thy servants the prophets, saying,
21 * Thou hast led us, Bow down your shoulders to serve
king of Babylon; to thall ye remain in the land that I gave unto
fathers,
22 But ye will not bear the voice of the Lord to serve the
of Babylon,
23 I will curse to exile out of the cities of Judah, and from vine
Jerusalem, the voice of mine, and the voice of joy, the voice of
bridgemaun, and the voice of the bride: and the whole land shall
declare of iniquity,
24 But we would not hearken unto his voice, to serve the King
Babylon: therefore hath thou made good the words that thou spakst

13 For I then hadt walked in the way of God, I too shouldt have dwelled in peace for ever;

14 That learn where I wisdom, where is strength where is understanding; I then maye knowe who where is length of day, and life, where is the light of the eyes, and peace;

15 Who hadt found out her place? or who hath come into her? John 8, 11, 20.

16 Where are the princes of the heathen become, and such as ruled the heathen upon the earth;

17 They that hadt their pottle with the foote of the sea; and they that boundyd up silver and gold wherein men toiled, and made no end of their getting?

18 For they that wrought in silver, and were so careful, and whose works are undefiled;

19 They are vanisht and gone down to the grave, and others are come up in their stead;

20 Young men have been light, and dwell upon the earth: but the way of knowledge have they not known;

21 For understood he, the path thereof, nor told howd off it: their children were far off from that way;

22 It hath not been heard of in Chanaan, neither hath it been seen in Ithiopia;

23 The Agarites that seek wisdom upon earth, the merchants of Beryan, and of Thimnan, the authors of fables, and farseachers; Or, of understanding: none of these have known the way of wisdom, Exposition. or remember her path.

24 O Hail, how great is the house of God, and how large is the place of habitation!

25 Great, and hath no end y high, and unmeasurable;

26 There were giants upon the path from the beginning; that were of great stature, and luculent in light;

27 There did not the Lord chuse, neither gave he the way of knowledge unto them;

28 Both they were destroyed, because they had no wisdom, and perished through their own foolishness.

29 Who hath gone up into heaven and taken her, as I brought her down from the clouds?

30 Who hath gone over the sea, and found her, and will bring her for pure gold?

CRAP. II.

A Prayer of *Jeſus* the ſon of *Sirach*.

I Will thank thee, O Lord and King, and praiſe thee, O God my Sa-
vour, I do give praiſe unto thy name.

Follow me my defender and helper, and haſt preferred my body
from deſtruction, and from the ſnare of the wicked tongue, and
from the ſnare that ſeize thee, and haſt been mine helper againſt mine
enemies:

† Gr.
the en-
emies
of the
teeth.

And haſt delivered me according to the multitude of my mercies,
and preſerved thy name, from the teeth of them that were ready to
devour me, and out of the hands of ſuch as fought after my life, and
from the manifold afflictions which I had;

From the choking of fire every evening, and from the mids of the
fire which I kindled not;

From the depth of the belly of hell, from an unclean tongue, and
from mine own teeth.

13 Draw near unto me, you uncircumcised, and dwell in the house of
 learning.
 14 Wherefore are ye slow, and what say you of these things, seeing
 your fancies are very filthy?
 15 I opened my mouth, and said, O Bayeth for your selves without money.
 16 Put your neck under the yoke, and let your soul receive instruc-
 tion: it is the lord at hand to fadge.
 17 Behold with mine eyes, how that I have halbit little labors, O day
 and have gotten unto me much fruit.
 18 Get learning with a great love of money, get much profit by let-
 ting: let your soul rejoyce in his mercy, and be not ashamed of his
 praise.
 30 Work your work betwixen, and in his time he will give you your

by thy servants the prophet, namely that the bones of our kings,
(the bones of our fathers) should be taken out of their places,
And lo, they are cut out to the heat of thy day, and to the
strength, and they die in great misery, by famine, by fire,
and by violence.
And this chase which is called by thy name (hail thou Iddo
write to Jehoiakim day, for the wickedness of the house of
Israel and the house of Judah,
O Lord our God, thou hast dealt with us after all thy good
and according to all that great mercy of thine,
As thou spakest by thy servant Moses in the day when
thou commanded him to write the law before the children of
Israel saying,
I will not bear my people lawfully till they cry great multitude
shall be turned in a small number among the nations where I
scatter them.

21 He had known never any, nor understood never any.
22 But he that knoweth all things, knoweth us: and hath found
us out by his understanding: when he prepared the earth for ever-
more, hath filled it with the seed of evil-doers.
23 He that scattereth death and grief, and he that gathereth again the
obscure him with fear.
24 The stars blushed in their watches, and rejoiced: when he called
them; they say, Here we are, and so with cheerfulness they shined
bright unto him that made them.
25 This is our God, and there shall none other be accounted of
in comparison of him.
26 He hath found out all the way of knowledge, and hath given it
unto Jacob his servant, that he might dwell in his beloved.
27 * Afterward did he draw himself upon earth, and covered with
him.

* Prov.
Job. i. 12.

CHAP. IV.

Ч В А Р И С Н

[illegible][illegible][illegible][illegible]

21 And when he had taken the spoils of the city, he set it on fire, and pulled down the houses and walls thereof on every side.
 22 But the women and children took their crying, and pulled the castle.
 23 Then bulked they the city of David with a great and strong wall, on five hundred towers, and made it a strong hold for them.
 24 And they put therein a faithful man, wicked men, and fortified through therein.
 25 And it flowed it like with armour and victuals, and whenthey gathered together the spoils of Jerusalem, they built it up there, and it to be more a fortress.
 26 For it was a place to lie in against the sanctuary, and an evil adversary to Israel.
 27 Thus they shed innocent blood on every side of the sanctuary, and defiled it.
 28 Inasmuch that the inhabitants of Jerusalem died because of them: because they did make a habitation of strangers, and became strange to those that were born in Israel, and he that was an Israelite felt fear.
 29 Her sanctuary was laid waste like a wilderness, her seats were raised into mourning, her habitation a interproach, her honour into contempt.
 30 As had been her glory, for her dishonour increased, and her excellency was turned into mourning.
 31 And she that bore the Assyrian wife to his wife's kingdom, and that should be a people.
 32 And every one should leave his law: but the heathen agreed, according to the commandment of the king.
 33 Yea, many alotted it to sacrifice consent to her religion, and sacrificed unto him, and profaned the Sabbath.
 34 For the king had sent letters to messengers unto Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, that they should follow the like strange laws of the king.
 35 And forbade burnt-offerings, and sacrifices, and drink offerings in the temple; and that they should profane the sabbaths, and follow the val days.
 36 And pollute the sanctuary and holy people:
 37 Set up altars, and groves, and chapels of idols, and sacrifice horses flesh, and unclean beasts.
 38 That they should also leave their children uncircumcised, and make their souls abominable with all manner of uncleanness, and profanation.
 39 To the end they might forget the law, and change all the ordinances.
 40 And whosoever would not do according to the commandment of the king, he should die.
 41 In the tenth time man wrote her to his whole kingdom, and appointed officers over the people, commanding the cities of Judah to sacrifice, city by city.
 42 Then many of the people were gathered unto them, to wit, every one that looked the law, and so they committed even in the land.
 43 And drove the Israelites into forced places, even whosoever they could live for succour.
 44 Now the fifteenth day of the month Chislev, in the hundred four-and-fiftieth year, they set up the abomination of devotion upon the altar, and builded still altars throughout the cities of Judah on every side.
 45 And burnt incense at the doors of their houses, and in the streets.
 46 And when they had rent in pieces the books of the law which they found, they burnt them with fire.
 47 And whosoever was found with any book of the testament, or any that concurred to the law, the kings commanded that they should be put to death.
 48 Thus did they by their authority, unto the Israelites every month, so that many were slain in the cities.
 49 Now the five and twentieth day of the month they did sacrifice upon the idol altar, which was upon the altar of God.
 50 As which time according to the commandment they put to death certain women, that had caused their children to be circumcised.
 51 And they hanged the infants before their necks, and rifled their hands, and their hands had circumcised them.
 52 Howbeit, many in Israel were fully resolved and confirmed in themselves, not to eat any unclean thing.
 53 Wherefore they chose rather to die, than they might be defiled with meats; and that they might not pollute the holy covenant: so they died.
 54 And there was very great wrath upon Israel.
 CHAP. 11.
 6 Mattathias lamenteth the death of Jonathan. 14 He begetteth a son that shall forsake to Israel his religion, and the king's marriage also. 21 He and his brethren are expelled from the city, and make their flight. 30 His death, and interburial by Jon: 65 and matthei's brother Jon: Jude Macchabeus' name.
 [In these days a great famine was in the land of Judah, the son of Simon, a priest of the sons of Josiah, from Jerusalem, in the land of Moab.
 2 And he had five sons, Joannan, a called's Gad's;
 3 Simon called Thallai;
 4 Judah, who was called Macchabeus;
 5 Eleazar, called Javan, and Jonathan, whose surname was Asaph.
 6 And when he saw the blasphemies that were committed in Juda and Jerusalem, he said, wherefore was I born to see the misery of my people, and of the holy city, and to dwell there when it was delivered into the hand of the enemy, and the sanctuary into the hand of strangers?
 7 Her temple is become as a man without glory.
 8 Her glorious vessels are carried away into captivity, her infants are slain in their beds, her young men with the sword of the enemy.
 9 To what action hath not I part in her kingdom, and gotten of her?
 10 All their ornaments are taken away, of a free woman she is become a bond slave.
 11 And behold, our sanctuary, even our Levity and our glory is laid waste, and the Gentiles have profaned it.]

13 To what end therefore hath we live any longer?

14 Then Mattathias and his sons rent their clothes, and put on sackcloth, and mourned very sore.

15 In the mean while the kings officers, who compelled the people to revolt, came into the city Babilon, to make them sacrifice.

16 And when many of Israel came unto them, Mattathias and his sons came together.

17 Then Mattathias and his sons officers, and said to Mattathias on this wise, Thou art a ruler and an honourable and great man in this city, and therefore with us and brethren:

18 Now therefore come thou first, and I will fulfil the kings commandment, like as all the heathen have done, yea, and the men of Judah also, and like as remain at Jerusalem: for hath thou and thy wife be in the number of the kings friends, and thou and thy children shall be honoured with silver and gold, and many rewards.

19 Then Mattathias answered and said with a loud voice, Though all the nations that are under the kings dominion obey him, and fill every eye with one from the religion of their fathers, and give consent to his commandments:

20 Yet will I and my sons and my brethren walk in the covenant of our fathers:

21 God forbid that we should forsake the law and the ordinances.

22 We will not obey to the kings words, who have taken our religion, either from Israel, or the Jews.

23 Now we had hearkened unto these words, then came one of the Jews in the night of all, to advertise on the stair which we stood in, according to the kings commandment.

24 Which thing when Mattathias saw, he was inflamed with anger, and his reins trembled, neither could he forbear to these his sayings according to judgment: wherefore he ran, and drew him upon the altar.

25 And the kings commandment who compelled men to sacrifice killed at that time, and there he called down.

26 Thus died the zealously for the law of God, like as Phineas did unto Zabab the son of Shimon.

27 And Mattathias cried aloud, with his voice a loud voice, saying, Whosoever is zealous of the law, and maintaineth the covenant, let him follow me.

28 Then his sons fled into the mountains, and left all that were by them in the city.

29 And the king's officers after justice and judgment, went down into the wilderness, to dwell there.

30 But they, and their children, and their wives, and their cattle, because of affliction, lived there upon the mountains.

31 Now when it was told the kings servants, and the king that was at Jerusalem, in the city of David, that certain men, who had broken the kings commandment, were gone down into the secret places in the wilderness.

32 They pursued after them a great number, and having overcome them, they cast against them, and made war against them on the Sabbath-day.

33 And they laid upon them, let that which you have done wickedly, come forth, and do according to the commandment of the king, and you shall live.

34 But they said, We will not come forth, neither will we do the kings commandment, nor live the Sabbath-day.

35 So when they gave them the battle with the sword.

36 Howbeit, they answered them not, neither call they them to fight, nor flayed the places where they lay hid.

37 But said, Let us die all out of your innocency: heretofore and earth shall testify for us, that you put us to death wrongfully.

38 So they rose up against them in battle on the Sabbath, and they fled from with their women and children, and their cattle, to the mountain of Sion.

39 Now when Mattathias and his friends understood hereof, they paid mourning for their might.

40 And one of them died to another, if we did so on our brethren here also, and fight not for our lives and laws against the heathen, they will now quickly run out of the earth.

41 At that time therefore they decreed, saying, Whosoever shall come to fight with us on the Sabbath-day, we will fight against him, neither will we die as our brethren that were murdered in the secret places.

42 Then came there unto him a company of Midianites, who were mighty men of war, even all such as were voluntarily devoted unto the law.

43 And all they that fled for persecution, joined themselves unto them, and they were a company.

44 So they repaid their rage, and more sinful men in their anger, and wicked men in their wrath: but the rest fled to the battle for succour.

45 Then Mattathias and his friends went round about, and pulled down the altars.

46 And what childrensoever they found within the circle of Israel uncommitted, those they circumcised if lawfully.

47 They turned also after the Jews men, and the workers of their law, and their law.

48 So they recovered the law out of the hand of the Gentiles, and out of the hand of kings, neither fulfilled they the law to triumph.

49 Now when the time drew near that Mattathias should die, he gave command unto his sons, Now hath pride and rebuke gotten strength, and the time is now of destruction, and the wrath of indignation.

50 I have given you the law, as ye call as for the law, and give you to God, for the remembrance of your fathers.

51 Call to remembrance what all our fathers did in their time, so to fulfill the covenant, and honour, and an everlasting name.

52 Was not Abraham found faithful in circumcision, and it was imputed to him for righteousness?

53 Joseph, in the time of his distress, kept the commandment, and was made a lord of Egypt.

54 Moses our father, in being zealous of the covenant, obtained the covenant of everlasting priesthood.

55 Jesus for fulfilling the word, was made a judge in Israel, and Israel.

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

harmself, and compassed round about with horn-men; and there were
 10. 11. Then said Julius to the men that were with him, For ye know that
 12. 13. Remember how our fathers were delivered in the Red Sea, when
 14. 15. Now therefore let us cry unto heaven, if peradventure the Lord
 16. 17. And let us pray, that we may be delivered from the hands of our
 18. 19. Then the strangers lifted up their eyes, and saw him coming over
 20. 21. Wherefore they went out of the camp to battle, but they that
 22. 23. So they joined battle, and the heathen being discomfited in
 24. 25. Howbeit all the hindmost of them were slain with the sword: for
 26. 27. And so they pursued them, until they came to the river of
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And thus to the people, Ben-gadai, of the Syrians, as much as
 32. 33. There is a battle before us, and he that is here by us in the mountain;
 34. 35. And so they fought against our enemies, and overcame them, and after
 36. 37. As Julius was speaking these words, there appeared a part of
 38. 39. Who when they perceived that the Jews had put their hands
 40. 41. When therefore they perceived these things, they were
 42. 43. Then Julius returned to the tent, where they got much gold
 44. 45. And after this they went down, and fought a long day, and
 46. 47. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 48. 49. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 50. 51. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

the walls, and finished all the works which they had begun to make.
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Apocrypha
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Chap. vi.
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Apocrypha
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

the walls, and finished all the works which they had begun to make.
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Apocrypha
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Chap. vi.
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

Apocrypha
 10. 11. Now on the five and twentieth day of the month Chislev, (which
 12. 13. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 14. 15. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 16. 17. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 18. 19. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 20. 21. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 22. 23. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 24. 25. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 26. 27. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 28. 29. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing
 30. 31. And so they returned again with his host from pursuing

THE NEW TESTAMENT OF OUR LORD and SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST,

Newly translated out of the original Greek, and
with the former Translations diligently
compared and revised,
By his MAJESTIES special Command.

Appointed to be read in Churches.



CAMBRIDGE,
Printed by JOHN FIELD, Printer to the
University. MDCLXVI.

Cum Privilegio.

when the day came, and floods were set for either of them.
12. Julius placed armed men ready in convenient places, lest some
treachery should be suddenly practised by the enemies: so they made a
peaceable conference.
13. Now Nicanor abode in Jerusalem and did no hurt, but sent away
the people that came flocking unto him.
14. And he would not willingly have Judas out of his sight: for he
loved the man from his heart.
15. He prayed him also to take a wife, and to beget children: for he
loved him.
16. But Nicanor was quiet, and took part of this life.
17. But Alcimus perceiving the love that was betwixt them, and con-
sidering the covenants that were made, came to Demetrius, and told
him that Nicanor was not well affected towards the state: for that he
had obtained Judas, a traitor unto his realm, to be the king's succour.
18. Then the king being in a rage, and provoked by the accusations
of the most wicked man, wrote to Nicanor signifying that he was much
displeased with the covenants, and commanding him that he should
send Maccabees prisoner in all haste unto Antioch.
19. When this came to Nicanor's hearing, he was much confounded
in himself, and took it grievously that he should make void the articles
which were agreed upon, the man being in fault.
20. But because there was no dealing against the king, he watched
his time to accomplish this thing by policy.
21. Now understanding, when Nicanor began to be, that he was
be charitable unto him, and that he entreated him more roughly than he
was wont, perceiving that such froward behaviour came not of good, he
gathered together not a few of his men, and withdrew himself from Ni-
canor.
22. But the other, knowing that he was notably prevented by Judas po-
licy, came into the great and holy temple, and commanded the priests
that were offering their usual sacrifice, to deliver him the man.
23. And when they saw that they could not tell where the man was,
whom he sought.
24. He therefore drew his right hand toward the temple, and made an
oath in this manner, If you will not deliver me Judas as I pray, I
will lay this temple of God even with the ground, and I will break
down the altar, and erect a notable temple unto Bacchus.
25. After these words he departed. Then the priests lift up their hands
toward heaven, and besought him that was ever a defender of their
nation, saying in this manner,
26. O Lord, O Lord of all things, who had need of nothing, wast plea-
sed that the temple of thine habitation should be among us.
27. Therefore now, O holy Lord of all buildings, keep this house ever
undefiled, which lately was cleansed and hallowed by thy righteous moth-
er.
28. Now was there accursed unto Nicanor, one Razai, one of the el-
ders of Jerusalem, a lover of his countrymen, and a man of very good
report, who for his kindness was called a father of the Jews.
29. For in the former times when they mingled not themselves with
the Gentiles, he had been accursed of Judas, and did boldly joy in
his body and life with all reverence for the religion of the Jews.
30. So Nicanor willing to declare the hate that he bare unto the
Jews, sent above five hundred men of war to take him.
31. For he thought, by taking him, to do the Jews much hurt.
32. Now when the multitude would have taken the tower, and vio-
lently broken into the utter door, and bade that fire should be brought to
burn in the being ready to be taken on every side, fell upon his sword.
33. Choosing rather to die manfully, than to come into the hands of
the wicked, to be abused or worse than beforsaid his noble birth.
34. But mistaking his stroke through haste, the multitude also rushing
within the doors, he ran boldly up to the wall, and cast himself down
manfully amongst the thickest of them.
35. But they quickly giving back, and a space being made, he fell
down into the midst of the wall place.
36. Nevertheless, while there was yet breath within him, being in-
flamed with anger, he rose up, and though his blood gushed out like
floods of water, and his wounds were grievous, yet he ran through the
midst of the throng, and standing upon a steep rock,
37. When as his blood was now quite gone, he plucked out his bowels,
and taking them in both his hands, he cast them upon the throng, and
calling upon the Lord of life and spirit to restore him those again, he
thus died.
CHAP. XV.
38. Nicanor's death. 39. Judas encourages his men by his dream. 40. Ni-
canor's fall.
41. Ut Nicanor hearing that Judas and his company were in the strong
places about Samaria, resolved without any danger to let upon them
on the sabbath-day.
42. Nevertheless, the Jews that were compelled to go with him, said,
O detest not to cruelty and barbarously, but give honour to that day,
which he that feeds all things, hath honoured with holiness above
other days.
43. Then the most ungracious wretch demanded, If there were a mi-
ghty One in heaven, that had commanded the sabbath-day to be kept.
44. And when they said, There is in heaven a living Lord and mighty,
who commanded the seventh day to be kept:
45. Then said the other, And I also am mighty upon earth, and I com-
mand to take arms, and to do the king's business: yet he obtained not
to have his wicked will done.
46. So Nicanor in exceeding pride and haughtiness, determined to
set up a public monument of his victory over Judas and them that
were with him.
47. But Maccabees had ever sure confidence that the Lord would
help him:

The end of the Apocrypha.

The Gospel according to S. MATTHEW.

CHAP. I.

The genealogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph. 18 He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the virgin Mary, when she was espoused to Joseph. 19 The angel satisfieth the unbelieving thought of Joseph, and instructs him in the name of Christ.



18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

18 Book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.
19 Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren.
20 And Judas begat Phares and Zarah of Thamar, and Phares begat Elion, and Elion begat Aram.
21 And Aram begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Naftali, and Naftali begat Salomon.
22 And Salomon begat Boaz of Rachab, and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth, and Obed begat Jesse.
23 And Jesse begat David the king, and David the king begat Solomon of her that is called Bathsheba.
24 And Solomon begat Roboam, and Roboam begat Abia, and Abia begat Asa.
25 And Asa begat Josaphat, and Josaphat begat Joram, and Joram begat Ozabab.
26 And Ozabab begat Joash, and Joash begat Achaz, and Achaz begat Ezechias.
27 And Ezechias begat Manasses, and Manasses begat Amon, and Amon begat Josias.
28 And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon.
29 And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel, and Salathiel begat Zorobabel.
30 And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat Azor.
31 And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc begat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud.
32 And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob.
33 And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.
34 So all the generations from Abraham to David, are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon, are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ, are fourteen generations.
35 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child with the Holy Ghost.
36 Then Joseph her husband being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.
37 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her, is of the Holy Ghost.
38 And the child shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus: for he shall save his people from their sins.
39 (Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,
40 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.)
41 Then Joseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:
42 And knew her not till she had brought forth her first born son, and he called his name Jesus.

CHAP. II.
The wise men of the east, are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer him gifts. 12 Joseph returns into Egypt with him, and dwelleth there. 13 Herod slayeth the children of Bethlehem, and the children of the country round about, for fear of Christ.
1 The wise men of the east, are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer him gifts. 12 Joseph returns into Egypt with him, and dwelleth there. 13 Herod slayeth the children of Bethlehem, and the children of the country round about, for fear of Christ.
1 The wise men of the east, are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They worship him, and offer him gifts. 12 Joseph returns into Egypt with him, and dwelleth there. 13 Herod slayeth the children of Bethlehem, and the children of the country round about, for fear of Christ.

to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.
12 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child, and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child, to destroy him.
13 When he awoke, he took the young child with his mother by night, and departed into Egypt.
14 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.
15 Then Herod when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the country round about, from two years old and upward, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.
16 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremias the prophet, saying,
17 A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.
18 When Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,
19 Saying, Arise, and take the young child, and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.
20 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.
21 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judaea, in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:
22 And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

CHAP. III.
John baptizeth: His office, life, and baptism. 7 Herod doth kill the Baptist. 13 John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea.
1 John baptizeth: His office, life, and baptism. 7 Herod doth kill the Baptist. 13 John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea.
1 John baptizeth: His office, life, and baptism. 7 Herod doth kill the Baptist. 13 John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea.

CHAP. IV.
Christ teacheth, and is tempted. 11 The angels minister unto him. 13 He dwelleth in Capernaum. 17 Sermon to the people. 18 He telleth of the Jews.
1 Christ teacheth, and is tempted. 11 The angels minister unto him. 13 He dwelleth in Capernaum. 17 Sermon to the people. 18 He telleth of the Jews.
1 Christ teacheth, and is tempted. 11 The angels minister unto him. 13 He dwelleth in Capernaum. 17 Sermon to the people. 18 He telleth of the Jews.

clean the vessels of the cup and of the platter, but with'n they are full of covetousness and excess.

15 Those that build, cleanse first that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

16 Woe unto ye Pharisee and Pharisee, hypocrites! for ye are like unto vessels of discipline, which indeed appear beautiful and clean, but are within full of all manner of uncleanness.

17 Even ye also within appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

18 Woe unto ye Pharisee and Pharisee, hypocrites! for ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous.

19 And say, Had we been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partners with them in the blood of the prophets.

20 Wherefore ye witness against your selves, that ye are the children of them which have killed the prophets.

21 Fully ye up then the measure of your fathers.

22 Ye say, ye generation of vipers, how can ye say that ye are the children of them which have killed the prophets?

23 Wherefore behold, I send unto you prophets and wise men and scribes, and ye shall kill and persecute them.

24 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

25 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

26 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

27 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

28 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

29 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

30 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

31 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

32 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

33 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

34 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

35 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

36 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

37 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

38 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

39 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

40 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

41 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

42 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

43 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

44 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

24 Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

25 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

26 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

27 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

28 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

29 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

30 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

31 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

32 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

33 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

34 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

35 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

36 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

37 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

38 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

39 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

40 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

41 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

42 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

43 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

44 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

45 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

46 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

47 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

48 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

49 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

50 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

51 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

52 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

53 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

54 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

55 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

25 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

26 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

27 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

28 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

29 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

30 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

31 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

32 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

33 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

34 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

35 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

36 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

37 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

38 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

39 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

40 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

41 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

42 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

43 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

44 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

45 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

46 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

47 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

48 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

49 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

50 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

51 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

52 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

53 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

54 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

55 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

56 And ye shall say unto them, We have not known thee, neither have we received thee.

27 And he took with him, Peter, and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful, and very heavy.

28 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here and watch with me.

29 And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt.

30 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What could ye not watch with me one hour?

31 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

32 He went away again toward the end of the watch, and saith, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

33 And he cometh and findeth them again asleep: for their eyes were heavy.

34 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

35 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed, to be delivered into the hands of sinners.

36 Watch ye therefore, that ye do not fail: if any of you shall betray me, he shall be cursed.

37 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

38 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

39 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

40 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

41 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

42 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

43 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

44 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

45 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

46 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

47 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

48 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

49 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

50 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

51 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

52 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

53 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

54 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

55 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

56 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

57 And he saith unto them, Watch ye, for ye know not the day, nor the hour, when the Son of man will come.

58 But ye shall be as the lilies, which grow; they grow, they are not sown, they are not reaped, they are not threshed, they are not bound in the bundle.

[illegible][illegible]

11 And when they heard it, they were pale, and protested him among. And he thought how he might conveniently betray him again. And the first day of unquiet local, when they a ¹¹ ¹² ¹³ ¹⁴ ¹⁵ ¹⁶ ¹⁷ ¹⁸ ¹⁹ ²⁰ ²¹ ²² ²³ ²⁴ ²⁵ ²⁶ ²⁷ ²⁸ ²⁹ ³⁰ ³¹ ³² ³³ ³⁴ ³⁵ ³⁶ ³⁷ ³⁸ ³⁹ ⁴⁰ ⁴¹ ⁴² ⁴³ ⁴⁴ ⁴⁵ ⁴⁶ ⁴⁷ ⁴⁸ ⁴⁹ ⁵⁰ ⁵¹ ⁵² ⁵³ ⁵⁴ ⁵⁵ ⁵⁶ ⁵⁷ ⁵⁸ ⁵⁹ ⁶⁰ ⁶¹ ⁶² ⁶³ ⁶⁴ ⁶⁵ ⁶⁶ ⁶⁷ ⁶⁸ ⁶⁹ ⁷⁰ ⁷¹ ⁷² ⁷³ ⁷⁴ ⁷⁵ ⁷⁶ ⁷⁷ ⁷⁸ ⁷⁹ ⁸⁰ ⁸¹ ⁸² ⁸³ ⁸⁴ ⁸⁵ ⁸⁶ ⁸⁷ ⁸⁸ ⁸⁹ ⁹⁰ ⁹¹ ⁹² ⁹³ ⁹⁴ ⁹⁵ ⁹⁶ ⁹⁷ ⁹⁸ ⁹⁹ ¹⁰⁰ ¹⁰¹ ¹⁰² ¹⁰³ ¹⁰⁴ ¹⁰⁵ ¹⁰⁶ ¹⁰⁷ ¹⁰⁸ ¹⁰⁹ ¹¹⁰ ¹¹¹ ¹¹² ¹¹³ ¹¹⁴ ¹¹⁵ ¹¹⁶ ¹¹⁷ ¹¹⁸ ¹¹⁹ ¹²⁰ ¹²¹ ¹²² ¹²³ ¹²⁴ ¹²⁵ ¹²⁶ ¹²⁷ ¹²⁸ ¹²⁹ ¹³⁰ ¹³¹ ¹³² ¹³³ ¹³⁴ ¹³⁵ ¹³⁶ ¹³⁷ ¹³⁸ ¹³⁹ ¹⁴⁰ ¹⁴¹ ¹⁴² ¹⁴³ ¹⁴⁴ ¹⁴⁵ ¹⁴⁶ ¹⁴⁷ ¹⁴⁸ ¹⁴⁹ ¹⁵⁰ ¹⁵¹ ¹⁵² ¹⁵³ ¹⁵⁴ ¹⁵⁵ ¹⁵⁶ ¹⁵⁷ ¹⁵⁸ ¹⁵⁹ ¹⁶⁰ ¹⁶¹ ¹⁶² ¹⁶³ ¹⁶⁴ ¹⁶⁵ ¹⁶⁶ ¹⁶⁷ ¹⁶⁸ ¹⁶⁹ ¹⁷⁰ ¹⁷¹ ¹⁷² ¹⁷³ ¹⁷⁴ ¹⁷⁵ ¹⁷⁶ ¹⁷⁷ ¹⁷⁸ ¹⁷⁹ ¹⁸⁰ ¹⁸¹ ¹⁸² ¹⁸³ ¹⁸⁴ ¹⁸⁵ ¹⁸⁶ ¹⁸⁷ ¹⁸⁸ ¹⁸⁹ ¹⁹⁰ ¹⁹¹ ¹⁹² ¹⁹³ ¹⁹⁴ ¹⁹⁵ ¹⁹⁶ ¹⁹⁷ ¹⁹⁸ ¹⁹⁹ ²⁰⁰ ²⁰¹ ²⁰² ²⁰³ ²⁰⁴ ²⁰⁵ ²⁰⁶ ²⁰⁷ ²⁰⁸ ²⁰⁹ ²¹⁰ ²¹¹ ²¹² ²¹³ ²¹⁴ ²¹⁵ ²¹⁶ ²¹⁷ ²¹⁸ ²¹⁹ ²²⁰ ²²¹ ²²² ²²³ ²²⁴ ²²⁵ ²²⁶ ²²⁷ ²²⁸ ²²⁹ ²³⁰ ²³¹ ²³² ²³³ ²³⁴ ²³⁵ ²³⁶ ²³⁷ ²³⁸ ²³⁹ ²⁴⁰ ²⁴¹ ²⁴² ²⁴³ ²⁴⁴ ²⁴⁵ ²⁴⁶ ²⁴⁷ ²⁴⁸ ²⁴⁹ ²⁵⁰ ²⁵¹ ²⁵² ²⁵³ ²⁵⁴ ²⁵⁵ ²⁵⁶ ²⁵⁷ ²⁵⁸ ²⁵⁹ ²⁶⁰ ²⁶¹ ²⁶² ²⁶³ ²⁶⁴ ²⁶⁵ ²⁶⁶ ²⁶⁷ ²⁶⁸ ²⁶⁹ ²⁷⁰ ²⁷¹ ²⁷² ²⁷³ ²⁷⁴ ²⁷⁵ ²⁷⁶ ²⁷⁷ ²⁷⁸ ²⁷⁹ ²⁸⁰ ²⁸¹ ²⁸² ²⁸³ ²⁸⁴ ²⁸⁵ ²⁸⁶ ²⁸⁷ ²⁸⁸ ²⁸⁹ ²⁹⁰ ²⁹¹ ²⁹² ²⁹³ ²⁹⁴ ²⁹⁵ ²⁹⁶ ²⁹⁷ ²⁹⁸ ²⁹⁹ ³⁰⁰ ³⁰¹ ³⁰² ³⁰³ ³⁰⁴ ³⁰⁵ ³⁰⁶ ³⁰⁷ ³⁰⁸ ³⁰⁹ ³¹⁰ ³¹¹ ³¹² ³¹³ ³¹⁴ ³¹⁵ ³¹⁶ ³¹⁷ ³¹⁸ ³¹⁹ ³²⁰ ³²¹ ³²² ³²³ ³²⁴ ³²⁵ ³²⁶ ³²⁷ ³²⁸ ³²⁹ ³³⁰ ³³¹ ³³² ³³³ ³³⁴ ³³⁵ ³³⁶ ³³⁷ ³³⁸ ³³⁹ ³⁴⁰ ³⁴¹ ³⁴² ³⁴³ ³⁴⁴ ³⁴⁵ ³⁴⁶ ³⁴⁷ ³⁴⁸ ³⁴⁹ ³⁵⁰ ³⁵¹ ³⁵² ³⁵³ ³⁵⁴ ³⁵⁵ ³⁵⁶ ³⁵⁷ ³⁵⁸ ³⁵⁹ ³⁶⁰ ³⁶¹ ³⁶² ³⁶³ ³⁶⁴ ³⁶⁵ ³⁶⁶ ³⁶⁷ ³⁶⁸ ³⁶⁹ ³⁷⁰ ³⁷¹ ³⁷² ³⁷³ ³⁷⁴ ³⁷⁵ ³⁷⁶ ³⁷⁷ ³⁷⁸ ³⁷⁹ ³⁸⁰ ³⁸¹ ³⁸² ³⁸³ ³⁸⁴ ³⁸⁵ ³⁸⁶ ³⁸⁷ ³⁸⁸ ³⁸⁹ ³⁹⁰ ³⁹¹ ³⁹² ³⁹³ ³⁹⁴ ³⁹⁵ ³⁹⁶ ³⁹⁷ ³⁹⁸ ³⁹⁹ ⁴⁰⁰ ⁴⁰¹ ⁴⁰² ⁴⁰³ ⁴⁰⁴ ⁴⁰⁵ ⁴⁰⁶ ⁴⁰⁷ ⁴⁰⁸ ⁴⁰⁹ ⁴¹⁰ ⁴¹¹ ⁴¹² ⁴¹³ ⁴¹⁴ ⁴¹⁵ ⁴¹⁶ ⁴¹⁷ ⁴¹⁸ ⁴¹⁹ ⁴²⁰ ⁴²¹ ⁴²² ⁴²³ ⁴²⁴ ⁴²⁵ ⁴²⁶ ⁴²⁷ ⁴²⁸ ⁴²⁹ ⁴³⁰ ⁴³¹ ⁴³² ⁴³³ ⁴³⁴ ⁴³⁵ ⁴³⁶ ⁴³⁷ ⁴³⁸ ⁴³⁹ ⁴⁴⁰ ⁴⁴¹ ⁴⁴² ⁴⁴³ ⁴⁴⁴ ⁴⁴⁵ ⁴⁴⁶ ⁴⁴⁷ ⁴⁴⁸ ⁴⁴⁹ ⁴⁵⁰ ⁴⁵¹ ⁴⁵² ⁴⁵³ ⁴⁵⁴ ⁴⁵⁵ ⁴⁵⁶ ⁴⁵⁷ ⁴⁵⁸ ⁴⁵⁹ ⁴⁶⁰ ⁴⁶¹ ⁴⁶² ⁴⁶³ ⁴⁶⁴ ⁴⁶⁵ ⁴⁶⁶ ⁴⁶⁷ ⁴⁶⁸ ⁴⁶⁹ ⁴⁷⁰

[illegible]

* Mat. 1: 6.
75.
* Or, & receiveth as he saith.
* Mat. 1: 11.
* Mat. 1: 13.
* [B. 3] 13.
* Mat. 1: 45.

[illegible]

16 But unto none of them was Elishae, five unto Sarepta a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. a R

17 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elishae the prophet: and none of them was cleansed, leaving Naaman the Syrian. a R

18 And Japheth went into the mountains, when they heard that Simeone were filled with wrath. a R

19 And he arose up, and thrust him out of the city, and he hid him upon the brook that is, wherein their city was built: that they might not find him down the hill. Or a R

20 But he pulling through the mid of his hair, went thither: yea, a R

21 And came down to Capharnaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them until: Sabbath days. a R

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power. a R

23 And he said: In the synagoge there was a man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice, saying, a R

24 Saying, I, a tatar, what I we doest thou wilt: thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know that thou art not the holy One of God. a R

25 And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and get thee out of him: for he said that thou art the Christ. a R

26 And they were all amazed, and said: among themselves, saying, What a word is this? for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. a R

27 And the name of him went out into every place of the country round about. a R

28 And he arose out of the synagoge, and entered into Simon's mother's house: for his mother was taken with a great fever, and they besought him for her. a R

29 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever, and it left her. And immediately she arose and ministered unto them. a R

30 And when the sun was setting, altho' they had any sick with divers kinds, brought them unto him: and he laid his hands on every one of them, and he healed them. a R

31 And as the people sought him to do more things, crying out, and saying, Thou art the Christ the Son of God. At the resolving, them, turned he and went to leave: for they knew that he was Christ. a R

32 And when they went, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came: unto him, and they said, That thou shalt not depart from us. a R

33 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for hereunto I am sent. a R

34 And he preached in the synagogs of Galilee. a R

CHAPTER V.

1 Christ taught the people of Pethrysa, in a miracle, in the time of night, he healed him, he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

2 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

3 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

4 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

5 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

6 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

7 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

8 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

9 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

10 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

11 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

12 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

13 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

14 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

15 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

16 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

17 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

18 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

19 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

20 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

21 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

22 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

23 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

24 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

25 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

26 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

27 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

28 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

29 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

30 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

31 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

32 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

33 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

34 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

35 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

36 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

37 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

38 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

39 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

40 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

41 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

42 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

43 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

44 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

45 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

46 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

47 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

48 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

49 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

50 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

51 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

52 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

53 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

54 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

55 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

56 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

57 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

58 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

59 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

60 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

61 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

62 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

63 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

64 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

65 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

66 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

67 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

68 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

69 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

70 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

71 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

72 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

73 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

74 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

75 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

76 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

77 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

78 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

79 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

80 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

81 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

82 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

83 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

84 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

85 And he said unto him, and he said unto him, and he said unto him, a R

86 And he

[illegible][illegible]

h.

cravened bread, when the pass-over • Minu

[illegible]

[illegible][illegible]

bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? **41** Jesus answered them, Verily verily I say unto you, Whosoever **11:36** **11:37** **11:38**
 concommeth, is clearest of him. **42** And the same abideth not in the truth for ever: for the Son **11:39**
 abideth ever. **43** If this Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. **44** Howbeit ye say ye are Abrahams seed: yet ye desire to kill me, because **11:40**
 ye have not heard of my Father. Then said they to him, We be **11:41**
 of thy race, and have been with thy Father: and ye do that which ye have in with your Father. **42** They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our Father. Jesus **11:43**
 said unto them, If ye were Abrahams children, ye would do the **11:44**
 works of Abraham. **45** But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, **11:46**
 wherefore have ye hated me? said this to them. And they said, **11:47**
 Ye do these things of your Father. Then said they to him, We be **11:48**
 of thy race, and have been with thy Father: and ye do that which ye have in with your Father. **11:49**
 Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: **11:50**
 for I proceeded forth, and came from God; neither came I to my life, **11:51**
 but to leave it me. **41** Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot **11:52**
 hear my word. **42** Ye hate of your Father the devil, and the works of your Father ye **11:53**
 will do: because ye have not heard of my Father, and abide not in the **11:54**
 truth, because there is no truth in him. Whom I speak, and he **11:55**
 speaketh of himself. For he saith a lie, and the law of truth is **11:56**
 not in him. **43** And because I testify, ye believe me not. **11:57**
44 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And I say the truth, **11:58**
 ye do not believe me? **45** He that is of God, heareth Gods words: yet therefore have I heard them **11:59**
 not, because they are not of God. **46** They answered him, and said unto him, Say we now all that **11:60**
 we will. **47** Jesus answered, I have not a devil, but I honour my Father, and **11:61**
 so do I honour me. **48** And I seek not mine own glory: there is one, ye speak of, and judge. **11:62**
49 Verily verily I say unto you, If I may keep my saying, I shall **11:63**
 never be dead. **50** Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast said **11:64**
 a curse, because thou art a Jew, and dost utter saying: I am now all that **11:65**
 we will. **51** Then said he, I shall never taste of death. **11:66**
52 Art thou greater than our Father Abraham, which is dead? and **11:67**
 the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself live? **11:68**
 Jesus answered, If I honour my Father, my Father also honoureth me: **11:69**
 for the Father that loveth me, whom I obey, he will give me what I **11:70**
 desire. My Father hath not given me another life, but I should **11:71**
 keep his life. **53** And ye have said, I shall be a like him unto you: but I know him, **11:72**
 and keep his life. **54** Your Father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad. **11:73**
55 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, **11:74**
 and thou hast seen Abraham. **56** Jesus said unto them, Verily verily I say unto you, Before **11:75**
 Abraham I am. **57** Then sought they to kill him, because he said himself, and **11:76**
 witnessed of the things he saw, though ye might of them: and he said so. **11:77**
 CHAPTER IX. **11:78**
1 Then came that man which is called the blind. **2** He is brought **11:79**
 to Jesus, and he saith unto him, Rabbi, I desire to see. **3** Jesus saith unto him, **11:80**
 What dost thou say? He saith unto him, Rabbi, I desire to see. **11:81**
4 Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:82**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **5** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:83**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **6** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:84**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **7** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:85**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **8** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:86**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **9** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:87**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **10** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:88**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **11** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:89**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **12** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:90**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **13** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:91**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **14** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:92**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **15** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:93**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **16** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:94**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **17** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:95**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **18** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:96**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **19** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:97**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **20** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:98**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **21** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:99**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **22** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:100**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **23** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:101**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **24** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:102**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **25** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:103**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **26** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:104**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **27** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:105**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **28** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:106**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **29** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:107**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **30** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:108**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **31** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:109**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **32** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:110**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **33** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:111**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **34** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:112**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **35** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:113**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **36** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:114**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **37** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:115**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **38** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:116**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **39** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:117**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **40** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:118**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **41** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:119**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **42** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:120**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **43** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:121**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **44** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:122**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **45** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:123**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **46** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:124**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **47** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:125**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **48** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:126**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **49** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:127**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **50** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:128**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **51** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:129**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **52** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:130**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **53** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:131**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **54** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say? He saith unto him, **11:132**
 Rabbi, I desire to see. **55** Jesus saith unto him, What dost thou say

[illegible]

broken, and said they might be taken away.
 37 Th'n he said to them, And break the legs of the fifth, and of the other which was crucified with Jesus.
 38 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they broke not his legs.
 39 Because of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.
 40 And he saith unto him, I have heard, and my record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.
 41 For these things were done, * that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.
 42 And again another scripture saith, * They shall look on him whom they pierced.
 43 At that place, therefore, Joseph Arimathea (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews) took a white cloth, and laid it upon the body of Jesus; and Pilate gave him leave: He came thenceforth and took the body of Jesus.
 44 And there came also Nicodemus (which at the first came to Jesus by night) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight.
 45 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes, with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.
 46 Now because the sabbath was nigh, they did not crucify there a garden, and in the garden acrossed it, wherein was never man yet laid.
 47 There laid they Jesus therefore, because it was near preparation day, for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.

1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre: 3 Jo's. Peter and John, ignorant of the resurrection, go to the sepulchre: 11 Mary Magdalene, and so to the resurrection: 14 The incredulity and confusion of Thomas. So they follow Jesus to Jerusalem.
 1 It was dark, when Mary came, and found the stone taken away from the sepulchre.
 2 As she then runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and with the other disciples who lay asleep, and faith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the Sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.
 3 Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.
 4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.
 5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.
 6 Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and saw the clothes lying.
 7 And the women that were with her, had not yeting with the linen clothes, but were standing without in the street.
 8 Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.
 9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.
 10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own homes.

11 Neither their salvation in any other; for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved.

12 If now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and that they were known to them, they marvelled, and said, What shall we do? for their lives were enlarged by Jesus Christ, and they took knowledge of him, that he was Jesus the Son of God.

13 And behold the man which was lame, standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

14 But when they had commanded them to go into the council, they conferred among themselves,

15 Saying, What shall we do with them? for that man doth a notable miracle, which we know to be done by him in the name of that Son of God.

16 But that it pleased no fewer among the people, let us threaten them, that they forbear speaking to man in this name.

17 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all, in the name of Jesus.

18 But Peter and John intreated and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God, to hearken unto you, rather than unto God, judge ye.

19 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

20 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people for whom they were glorified, for that which was done.

21 For they were about forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

22 And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

23 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou art God which hast made heaven and earth, and thine, and all that in them is:

24 For by the mouth of thy servant David hath said, "Why didst thou raise up, and thy people imagine vain things?"

25 The kings of the earth refused, and thy rulers were gathered together against thee, to slay thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel were gathered together,

26 For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined be afore to be done.

27 And now Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word.

28 For by stretching forth thine hand to heal, and signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

29 If now when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were all assembled together; and they were all filled with the holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

30 And the multitude of them that believed, were of one heart, and of one soul; neither said any of them, that any of the things which he possessed, was his own;

31 And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus; and great grace was upon them all.

32 Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses, sold them, and brought the

16 There came also a multitude out of the circumcision about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folk, and them which were weak: without number: and they were healed every one.
 17 And there stood up a certain man, called Trophimus, who was lame: (whose lame legs were carried under him,) and he went forth with him, for he had heard that Paul preached the gospel of the circumcision.
 18 And Paul, taking his hands on his shoulders, said unto him in the presence of them all,
 19 Be thou healed. And he, rising up, took hold of his right leg, and he went forth with him, and he walked.
 20 And they all said in the temple to the people, all the words of this life.
 21 And when they heard that he entered into the temple to teach in the mornings and evenings. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and said the words of the children of Israel, and sought for the reason to have them brought.
 22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and said,
 23 Saying, The prison truly found them that: but all when we came to the execution place, we found them there: but we found no man there.
 24 Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple, and the chief priests heard such things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.
 25 Then came one and told them, saying, He build, the men whom he cured, an altar, in the temple, and teaching the people.
 26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: (for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.)
 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,
 28 Saying, Did not we testify to you, saying, that you should not baptize in this name? and behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man filled with years into bondage.
 29 But them Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We are Jews, born of Jews, and we have been circumcised.
 30 The God of our fathers said unto us, saying, when ye were young and long on a tree,
 31 Him hath God visited with his right hand, and he has done a sign and wonders, for he gave unto us Israel, and he enlarged the people.
 32 And we are witnesses of these things; and so is also the holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.
 33 When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.
 34 Then stood up one of them in the council, a Pharise, named Gamaliel, a doctor of law, having reputation among all the people, and he commanded to put these men a little space.
 35 And he said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves, for these men have troubled the city, and have wished to bring down the temple, and the law.
 36 For before these days, Theudas boasting himself to be somebody, he gathered together a company of about four hundred, and he was slain, and all his men were scattered, and brought to nought.
 37 And another, called Judas, he also gathered together a company, and he was slain, and all his men were scattered, and brought to nought.
 38 Now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and leave them: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought.
 39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it: lest peradventure ye be found to have fought against the Lord.
 40 Then stood up all the multitude, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 41 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 42 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 43 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 44 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 45 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 46 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 47 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 48 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 49 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 50 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 51 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 52 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 53 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 54 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 55 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 56 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 57 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 58 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 59 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 60 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 61 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 62 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 63 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 64 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 65 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 66 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 67 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 68 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 69 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 70 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 71 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 72 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 73 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 74 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 75 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 76 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 77 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 78 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 79 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 80 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 81 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 82 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 83 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 84 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 85 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 86 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 87 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 88 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 89 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 90 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 91 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 92 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 93 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 94 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 95 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 96 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 97 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 98 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 99 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 100 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 101 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 102 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 103 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 104 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 105 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 106 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 107 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 108 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 109 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 110 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 111 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 112 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 113 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 114 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 115 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 116 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 117 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 118 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 119 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 120 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 121 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 122 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 123 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 124 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 125 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 126 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 127 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 128 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 129 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 130 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 131 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 132 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 133 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 134 And they commanded to smite them, and to cast them out of the church: and they took away their raiment, and they stoned them.
 135 And they laid their bodies under the feet of the stones, and they were killed.
 136 And the chief priests stood up, and said, We will not receive these men into the church, neither will we receive their doctrine.
 137

[illegible]

who received the lively oratory to give unto us.

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt.

40 * Saying unto him, Make us gods to go before us: for as for * Exod the Mole, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we will not see it. what is become of him.

41 And they made calf in three days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and they sold in the works of their own hands.

42 Then God turned and gave them up to worship the calf of heaven: as it is written in the book of the prophets, * O ye house of * 1 Peter Israel, have ye offered us slain bulls, and sacrifices, by the space of forty years in the world: thus?

43 Ye have used the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, which ye made, to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witnesses in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moles, * that he should make it * Exod, according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which our fathers that came after, brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, when God drove out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David.

46 Who found lawless before God, and desired to make a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

47 * But Solomon built him an house.

48 Howbeit, * the dead high dwelleth not in temples made with * 1 Cor. hands: as faith the prophet,

49 * Heave in my throne, and earth is my footstool: what have * Chap. will ye build me? I said the Lord: or what is the place of my throne? * 17: 44.

50 Is he that is made with the things?

51 Ye that fear the Lord, hearken ye to the voice of his anointed, say ye, * Ps. I, always let the holy (God): as your fathers did, say ye,

52 Which of the prophets have then been crucified? and they have slain them which thereof bore the cutting of the yoke. Of whom ye have been now the betrayors and murderers:

53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

54 If I then have said these things, they were cut to the heart, and they stoned him with reed.

55 But he being full of blood, looked up directly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God.

56 And he said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right and of heaven.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and thumped their ears, and said, We will not hear thee.

58 And call it in mind the city, and the temple king: and the sevenfold hill down their churches as steepness next, whose name was Sion.

59 And they stood a young man, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus receive my spirit.

60 And he kneeling, and crying with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

CHAP. X. VIII.

Reception of the charge, and the church here situated in

43 **And** he **came** down **from** the **applies** feet: **and** distribution **was** made **unto** every **man** according **to** his **need**.
 44 **And** **John**, who **by** the **applies** **was** surnamed **Barnabas** (which **is**, being **interpreted**, Theolion of cunilation) a **Levite**, **and** of the country of **Cyprus**,
 45 **Having** land, **sold** it, **and** brought the **money**, **and** laid **it** at the **applies** feet.

CHAP. V.

After that **Ananias** **and** **Sapphira** **came**, for **their** **hypocrisy** at **Peter**: **after** that **he** **had** **said** **unto** **them**, **that** **the** **rule** **of** the **applies** **is**, **that** **every** **man** **possessing** **any** **property**, **sell** **it**, **and** **bring** **the** **money** **unto** the **applies**, **that** **it** **may** **be** **distributed** **unto** the **poor**.
 46 **And** **he** **and** **Sapphira** **conspired** **together**, **to** **sell** **the** **property**, **and** **to** **keep** **back** **part** **of** the **price** of the **land**.
 47 **And** **he** **brought** **the** **remnant** of the **price**, **and** laid **it** **down**: **and** **Peter** **said**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** of the **land** **which** **thou** **hast** **sold** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**?
 48 **And** **he** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 49 **And** **Peter** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 50 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 51 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 52 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 53 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 54 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 55 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 56 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 57 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 58 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 59 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 60 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 61 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 62 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.
 63 **And** **he** **said**, **Why** **hast** **thou** **said** **unto** **me**, **How** **doth** **the** **price** **lie** **under** **the** **feet** **of** the **applies**? **For** **thou** **hast** **said**, **Behold**, **it** **is** **here**.

[illegible]

16 And were cast down into the sea; and in the time of the
17 Gen 41:16 flood, they were brought forth by the ark of Noah.
18 **Chapter 42**
19 **And when the time of the promise drew nigh,** which God
brought to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied, and Jacob
10:11 And still another king arose, which knew not Joseph.
12 **And the death drew nigh unto our kindred,** as evil entreated
13 fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end
that they might live.
14:14 **And in which time** Moses was born, and **was it exceeding**
15 and exceeding, **in his birth** he looked three months:
16:11 **And when he was called out,** Pharaoh's daughter took him up
17:11 northward him to her own home.
18 **And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians,**
19:11 and was in his wisdom in deeds.
20 **And when he was thirty years old,** it came into his heart
21:11 to visit brethren the children of Israel.
22 **And when he saw that his father wronged him,** he defended him;
23:11 and he smote the Egyptian, and found the Egyptian
24:11 dead, and he hid him.
25 **For he said of his brethren** have understood, how
26:11 God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.
27 **And the next day** he defended himself unto a brother,
28:11 and would have slain him: at once, saying, **Sin ye are brethren,**
why do ye wrong one to another?
29 **But he said that his neighbor wronged him away,** saying
30:11 he had slain a man, and he hid him.
31 **Whitherso he went** he hid himself the Egyptian stranger in
32:11 the land of Midian, with his living, and was a herdsman in the
land of Midian, where he begot two sons.
33:11 **And when forty years were expired,** there appeared unto him
the angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.
34:11 **When Moses saw him,** he wondered at the sight; and as he
was about to speak, the Lord came unto him,
35:11 **Saying, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham,**
the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled,
and did not speak.
36:11 **Then said the Lord unto him,** Put off thy shoes from thy feet
because thou standest in holy ground.
37:11 **Therefore,** I have said unto thee, **Thou art a people which I have
brought out of Egypt:** and I have said unto thee, **Thou shalt not say
I have heard,** and now come, I will lead thee into Egypt.
38:11 **Then Moses when they refused,** saying, **Who made the
a and a judge:** the time did God testify to a ruler and a deliverer
of his people, that the angel who appeared to him in the bush.
39:11 **As he brought them forth,** after that he had showed wonders
in the land of Egypt, and in the Red Sea, **and in the
40:11 land of Egypt.**
41:11 **Then said the Lord unto him** I will send thee into the land of Israel.
Pharaoh the king of Egypt said unto thy brethren, **Go ye out of my
land:** for ye are a people which is too great for me.
42:11 **This is that which was in the church in the wilderness,** with
angel which spoke to him in the mount Sinai, and with our
43:11 fathers.

1 Samur a by Philip the deacon, who preached, did miracle, and baptiz-
 ed many, among them Simon the Cyrenian, a great follower of the
 people, to Peter and John came to confer, and enlarge the
 church: where by prayer and imposition of hands, giving the holy
 ghost, Simon Simon must have bought the life power of them,
 to Peter, Philip represents the hypocrite, and Antiochus, and ex-
 cept long time, Simon comes with his hand, preaching to the
 Jews, return to Jerusalem, so that the angel spake to Philip to
 teach, and baptize the return of sinners.
 2 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was
 a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem;
 and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea
 and Samaria, except the apostles.
 3 And devout men carried Stephen to his burial, and made great
 consolation unto the church.
 4 As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every
 house, and taking men and women, committed them to prison.
 5 Therefore they that were scattered abroad, went every where
 preaching the word.
 6 Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached
 Christ unto them.
 7 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things
 which Philip said, and feared and received his teaching which he
 said. For Simon himself, crying with a loud voice, came out of many
 that were polluted with sins; and many taken with politics, and that
 were lame, were healed.
 8 And there was great joy in that city.
 9 But there was a certain man called Simon, which before time
 in the same city was forcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria,
 giving out that himself was some great one.
 10 To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, say-
 ing, This man is the great power of God.
 11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had
 bewitched them with sorceries.
 12 But when he yielded Philip, and preaching the things concern-
 ing the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were
 baptized both men and women.
 13 Then Simon himself also believed, and was baptized; and when he was bap-
 tized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles
 and signs which were done.
 14 Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem, heard that Sa-
 maria had received the word of God, they sent thither Peter & John.
 15 Who when they were come down, prayed for them that they
 might receive the Holy Ghost:
 16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were
 baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)
 17 Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the
 Holy Ghost.
 18 And when Simon saw that he uttered none of the apostles hands,
 the holy Ghost was given them, he desired them money.
 19 Saying, Give me this power, that I may lay hands on whosoever I lay
 hands on; he may receive the Holy Ghost.
 20 But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because
 thou hast thought that thou mightest buy the gift of God with
 money. Thou art in the gall of bitterness, and thou art in the way
 of perdition; for thou hast said, I will give thee that which I have
 not. Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no part in it.
 21 Wherefore thou must leave that which thou hast, and woe
 unto thee, which thou hast done. And Simon answered and said,
 Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have received much
 tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I have obtained
 mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will give it up, and
 destroy it. Give me my money back again. And Peter said, Thy
 silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Wherefore I have
 said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no part in it.
 22 And Simon, after he had said these things, went and sought
 opportunity to slay Peter.
 23 But Peter, knowing the device which he made, said unto him,
 My brother, turn again: for now thou art as straight as a rod,
 and art so bent, that thou shalt be easily bowed. Therefore repent
 of this thy wickedness, and pray God, lest thou come into
 temptation. For thou hast said, I will give thee that which I have
 not. Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Wherefore
 I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no part
 in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived; be-
 cause I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it. And Simon answered and
 said, Behold, I was deceived; because I was foolish: I have re-
 ceived much tribulation, because I have been foolish: but now I
 have obtained mercy. For this thing I have done, and now I will
 give it up, and destroy it. Give me my money back again. And
 Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have no other to receive it. Where-
 fore I have said, Thy silver is corrupted, and thou shalt have no
 part in it. And Simon answered and said, Behold, I was deceived;
 because I was foolish: I have received much tribulation, because I
 have been foolish: but now I have obtained mercy. For this thing
 I have done, and now I will give it up, and destroy it. Give me
 my money back again. And Peter said, Thy silver is thine. I have
 no other to receive it. Wherefore I have said, Thy silver is corrup-
 ted, and thou shalt have no part in it

10 And the brethren immediately went away Paul & Silas being
unto them a warning they went into the synagogue of the Jews
11 There were more men met there than women, in that they
received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the
scriptures daily, whether those things were so.
12 Therefore many of them believed: also of honourable women,
which were Greeks, and women of no low degree.
13 But when the Jews, the chief rulers also, saw that the word
of the Lord was preached full at Athens, they came thither also, and
stood up the people.
14 And then immediately the brethren left away Paul, to go as
were to the far: but Silas and Timothy abode there still.
15 And they that concluded Paul, brought him unto Athens: and
receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timothy, for to come
him with all speed, they departed.
16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was
kindled in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.
17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with
the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with
him.
18 Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks,
encountered him: and some said, When wilt thou come hither
again? He seemeth to be a babbler, that teacheth strange words:
because he preached the knowledge of God.
19 And they took him, and brought him unto a school, saying, What
sayest thou? and we will hear thee.
20 May we know what these new doctrines are, whereof thou speakest?
21 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would
know where these things come.
22 For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent
their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.
23 And Paul stood in the midst of the altar, and said, Ye men
of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are very superstitious.
24 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar
with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Wherefore
therefore ye ignorantly worship I declare unto you.
25 For God that made the world, and all things therein, seeing that
he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with
hands.
26 Neither is he served by men, as though he needed anything,
because he giveth life unto all, and breatheth and giveth life
unto all things.
27 And hath made of one blood all nations of men, to dwell
all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before
appointed, and the bounds of their habitation:
28 That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after
him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:
29 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain
of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.
30 Wherefore then will we turn back, and not acknowledge him,
who hath made of one blood all nations unto us, to dwell
all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before
appointed, and the bounds of their habitation:
31 And the times of his ignorance God winked at; but now cometh
he to punish all men which are without religion:
32 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge
the world in righteousness, by that man whom he hath ordained, whereof
he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him
from the dead.
33 And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some
mocked, and others said, We will hear thee again of this thing.
34 So Paul departed from among them.
35 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 Howbeit certain men clave unto him and believed: among
the which was Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named
Damaris, and others with them.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Paul labouring with bands, and brought at length to Greece.
2 The Lord increased his work in him, so that many in Athens
believed: but some mocked, and others said, We will hear thee
again of this thing.
3 So Paul departed from among them.
4 How

[illegible][illegible]

30 All of our enemies shall menialise, making pretences, trying to draw away disciples from them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember that by the space of three years, I ceased not to warn everyone night and day with tears.

32 And now behold, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to save you, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, you yourselves know, that these last things I have admitted unto me, and them that have been with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that by labouring ye must support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when I had said these things, he knelt down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all bowed, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him.

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should leave him so alone. And they recomended him unto the ship.

CHAP. XXI.

Paul would by any means have sailed from caesarea to Jerusalem, 9 Pilate desired that he would go to Jerusalem, 17 where he desired to go, and to see the great feast, 18 but by the chief captain he was prevented, and permitted not to go to Jerusalem.

And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had bidden them we came with a straight course unto Caesarea, and the day following unto Rhodan, and from thence unto Ptolemais.

And finding a ship sailing over unto Ptolemais, we went aboard, and forthwith.

A Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her cargo.

And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go to Jerusalem.

And when we had accomplished those days, we departed, and went out way, and all about; he went on our way with wives and children, till we were out of the city & he knelt down on the shore, & prayed.

And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship, and they returned home again.

And when we had a third day our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and lodged the next day, and abode with them one night.

And the next day we that were of Pauls company departed, and came unto Caesarea, and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, who was one of the seven, and abode with him.

And the lame man that had four daughters, virgin, & did prophesy, as we went in, welcomed them many days: there came down from Judaea a certain prophet, and met us.

And when we had come unto us, he took Pauls gifts, and bound him on hands and feet, and said, Thy brethren shall say, Shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind thee now that thou wast free, and shall deliver it into their hands of the Gentiles.

And when we had made these things, both we and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.

And Paul answered, What can I say to you, and to break mine heart? I have laboured to be bound unto this, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.

And when he would no longer be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

And after these days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

There we met with a certain brother of the disciples of Celasias, and he, as it is written, was Master of Cyprus, an disciple of Paul, in whom we all had hope.

And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

And the day following Paul went in with us unto James, and all the elders were present.

And when he had laid them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

And when they had heard him, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Well doth the Lord say, many of the Jews there are which believe, and are all zealous of the law.

And they are circumcised of the Jews, they do thus teacheth all the Jews which are among the Gentiles, to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

What is therefore the multitude made to come together for us, they will have us to do as they do.

But I have told you that what we say to them: we have four men which have vows on them.

Therefore, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may have their heads: and all may know that that which we do, we do in conscience concerning them, are nothing, but that thou thyself wilt also walk in duty, and keepeth the law.

As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and counselled, that they should abstain from flesh things, only that they should be free from yoke of circumcision, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

Then Paul took the men & the next day purifying himself with them, entered into the temple: & testified his accomplishment of 3 days of purification, and by offering himself he offered for every one of them.

And when the twelve days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him.

Crying out, Men of Israel, help: this is the man that teacheth all men everywhere against the people & the law, & this place, lumber, brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

For they had been taken with him in the city, Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.

And all the city was moved, and the people ran together, and they took Paul & drew him out of the temple, and the doors were shut.

And as they were about to kill him, they came upon the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in uproar.

Who immediately took bowmen, and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left Trophimus.

Then the chief captain came near and took him, and commanded

[illegible][illegible][illegible]

17 I have therefore wherof I may glory through Jesus Christ, in these things which pertain to God.
 18 For I will not dare to speak of any of these things, which Christ has not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed.
 19 Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.
 20 Ye, too, have I laboured to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named; lest I should build upon another man's foundation:
 21 But as it is written, 'What he was not spoken of, ye shall see, and what he hath not been told, shall ye understand.'
 22 For which cause also I have been a much hindered from coming to you.
 23 But now having no more place in these parts, and having a many, or great desire that many years I may come unto you;
 24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first the Lord will, and I will come with your company.
 25 For I have long desired to see you, to minister unto you.
 26 For I shall please them of Macedonia and Achaia, to make a visit to you.
 27 It hath pleased them *early*, and their desire they are. For *if* the Gentiles have become meek *preachers* of their spiritual things, * *C. ex. 11.*
 28 their day is also to minister unto them in carnal things.
 29 When therefore I have performed this, and have feared to them that I will, I will come unto you into Spain.
 30 And I am sure that when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulfilleth the blessing of the gospel of Christ.
 31 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God for me.
 32 That I may be delivered from them that do not believe: in *Or. are* *judges*; and that my service which I have for Jerusalem, may be acceptable unto the Saints.
 33 That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be established.
 34 Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.
 CHAP. XVI.
 1 *Paul, writeb the brethren to every man; 17 and also to them that to take of them with such dignity and offense; as to deliver many judgments with such respect and thank to God.*
 2 I commend unto you Phoebe our sister, and least servant of the church which is at Cenchreae.
 3 That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh faith, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a helper of many of the saints, and of myself also.
 4 Greet * Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus: * *Ans. 18.*
 5 (Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom I am not only give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.)
 6 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-beloved Epenetus, who is the first of the Asians who have known Christ.
 7 Greet Mary, who laboured much labour on us.
 8 Salute Andronicus and Junia my kinsmen and my fellow-prisoners, who are of some name: the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.
 9 Greet Amplias my beloved in the Lord.
 10 Salute Urbanus our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.
 11 To Salute Apollonius my brother, and Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner.
 12 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the house of Onesiphorus.
 13 Salute Narcissus, which are in the Lord.
 14 Salute Tryphena & Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute them that be loved Peris, which laboured much in the Lord.
 15 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.
 16 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hircanus, Patrobus, his sister, and them that are with them.
 17 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his father, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.
 18 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Christ: * *C. ex. 15. 2.*
 19 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions *C. ex. 17.* and offend, contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.
 20 For they that are such, have not our Lord Jesus Christ, but have their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.
 21 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil.
 22 And the God of peace shall soon subvert Satan under your feet shortly.
 23 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.
 24 For they that are such, have not our Lord Jesus Christ, but have their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.
 25 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.
 26 Gaius mine uncle, and the whole church, thateth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus brother.
 27 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.
 28 Now so him that is not power to establish you according to my gospel, and the teaching of Jesus Christ. (According to the revelation that is given me,) that ye may abide in the love that began, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith.)
 29 To God only will be glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.
 Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phoebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

3 For I tell thee plain to every man that is circumcised, that he is a
 delinquent to do the whole law.
 4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are just-
 ified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.
 5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of glory, and live by faith.
 6 For to Jesus Christ, neither circumcision availeth anything, nor uncircumcision, but faith which worketh by love.
 7 Ye shall know, I pray you, that ye shall not outgrow **#** *the law*
 8 This prefiguration cometh out of him that calleth you. *ye shall be*
 9 A little learn leaven, then, that ye shall have little leaven. *little*
 10 I have come into the world to save the world, that you will be none *of* *the*
 of the world's mind; but he that thus saith you, shall bear the judgement, *of*
 whosoever he is.

8 The truth? w d d
dive; y
lack

9 *This perfection cometh not of him that calleth you.*
9 *A little leave ye them, the w^ho's clasp.*
10 *Have confidence in heaven, the Lo^d, that you will be none other, while misad; but he that truly loveth you, shall beat Uⁿ judgement, 6,*
11 *whosoever he is.*

11 And I, brethren, if I yet perchance attain perfection, dive; y
lack
12 *it is the offence of the crucified.*
13 *I would they were even cut off which trouble you.*
14 *For, brethren, ye have been called into liberty; unely ye are not*
15 *troubled for an occasion to the flesh, butly for love one another.*
16 *For I have taken this one word, now in this, *Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.** I say, 11
I say, 11
Revel 11
Or, 11
fulfil.

17 *But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not*
18 *consumed one of another.*

19 *This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the*
20 *law: for the flesh loveth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the*
21 *flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot*
22 *do the things that ye would.*

23 *But ye are led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law.*
24 *Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, A hate-
25 ry, fornication, unchastity, lasciviousness,*
26 *covetous, wrath, anger, discord, variance, emulation, wrath, strife,*
27 *envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like; of the*
28 *which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that*
29 *they which do such things, shall not inherit the kingdom of God.*
30 *As but the fruit of the Spirit is Love, joy, peace, long suffering,*
31 *gentleness, goodness, faith,*

[illegible]

13. If any man desire to touch his brethren in the flesh, they contain you to be circumcised, yea, they shall find further perlecution for the cross of Christ.

14. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law, but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

15. But God forbid that I should glory in any thing in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom I would be crucified unto me, & unto the world.

16. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

17. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the liberal of God.

18. From henceforth let us not trouble one another, for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

19. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all, Amen.

20. These the Colossians, written from Rome.

offe, to the **E P H E S I A N S**.

the world, that we should be joy & without shame before him in love:
6 Having power to do whatsoever he will, for the most of children by Jesus
Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will;
6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us
accepted in the beloved:
7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of
sins, according to the riches of his grace;
8 Wherein he hath abounded unto us in all wisdom and prudence,
9 That he might shew unto us the mystery of his will, according to
his good pleasure, which he hath purposed in himself:
10 That in the dispensation of the fullness of times, he might gather
together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and
which are on earth, even in him: + GR. 2.

11 In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first elected Christ,

13 In whom ye also *trusted* after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: In whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance, until the redemption, the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, did love unto all the saints,

16 That not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers:

17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, might give unto you the Spirit of wisdom and revelation, if in the knowledge of him;

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened, that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints.

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us ward who believe according to the working of his mighty power:

20 Which he wrought in Christ when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 For above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in which is to come:

22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to head over all things to the church,

23 Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

CHAPTER II.

1 By comparing that we were by nature, with that we are by grace to be delivered, that we are made for good works; and is brought near by Christ, notwithstanding that as yet Gentiles, and infidels are in times past, but as yet ignorant of the faith, and the favour of God.

2 Col. a. 13. **AN**d you that be queneis who were dead in trespasses and sins, and when you were in times past walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit now worketh in the children of disobedience.

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past, the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh, and of the mind; and we were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God who is rich in mercy, hath by his great love wherein he loves us

5 Even when we were dead in sins hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus.

7 That in us he might show to us the exceeding riches of his grace, in his kindness towards us, through Christ Jesus.

8 For by grace are we saved, through faith; and that not of ourselves: it is the gift of God:

9 Not of works, lest any man should boast:

10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, the which God hath before ordained that we should walk therein.

11 Wherefore remember, that ye being in times past were dead in sins, which are called darkness by which we were once the children of the wrath, in which we walked when we lived in the flesh.

12 Or, prepared.

13 That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:
14 But now in Christ Jesus, ye who sometimes were far off, are made nigh by the blood of Christ:
15 For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;
16 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments, *contained in ordinances*, for to make in himself, of twain one new man, *his* making peace;
17 And that he might unite both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:
18 And came, and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.
19 For through him we both have an access by one Spirit unto the Father.
20 Wherefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;
21 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone;
22 In whom all the building is fitly framed together, groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord:
23 In whom ye also are built together for an habitation of God, through the Spirit.

CHAPTER III.

1st The *illuminings*, 6 that the Gentiles should be saved, 3444 man
 known to Paul by revelation; Barths him that createth every
 2nd leg. all possible, 14 He desired them to wait for his tribulation,
 19 and pray, 19 that they may receive the great love of Chri-
 st Jesus, 10
 3rd Cause, 1 Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles
 4 I have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which
 is given me to youward :
 5 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery, (A
 I wonder a few words do,
 6 Whereby when ye really may understand my knowledge in the
 mystery of Christ,
 7 That in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men,
 8 It is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit
 9 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body
 and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the gospel :
 10 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace
 of God given unto me, by the effectual working of his power.
 11 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace gi-

ven that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ." Gal. 16,

9 And to make all men free, what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world, hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:

10 To the intent that they should draw unto the principality and power in heavenly places, might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord.

12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which for your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

15 Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might, by his Spirit in the inner man;

17 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

To seek unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us.

20 Unto him be glory in Christ Jesus, through all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAP. IV.

CHAP. IV

[illegible][illegible]

1.

[illegible]

11 **1** Eye therefore followers of God, & dear children,
 12 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath
 13 himself for us, offering and a sacrifice for us, to sanctify
 14 **2** But forsoeken us, and all uncleanliness, or covetousness, let
 15 **3** Neither homicides, nor foolish talk, nor settling, which are
 16 **4** For thy things know, that no man were angry, nor unclean person,
 17 **5** Let us manifest to God, thy forbearance in the things
 18 **6** Let us manifest to God, with vain words, for because of
 19 **7** Be ye ye that are patient with them.
 20 **8** For ye were sometimes dark, but now are ye light in the
 21 **9** For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness
 22 **10** Proving what is agreeable to the Lord.
 23 **11** And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness,
 24 **12** For it is to share even to speak of those things which are done
 25 **13** But all things that are approved, are made manifest by the
 26 **14** Wherefore brethren, awake those that sleep, and arise from
 27 **15** See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise

16 Rejoice in your wives, as the church does in Christ,
17 Wherefore be ye not unlike, but understanding what the will
of the Lord.
18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled
with the Spirit;
19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual
songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord,
20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father
in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;
21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the Lord of God;
22 *Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the
Lord;*
23 *For * the husband is the head of the church, even as Christ is
the head of the church; and he is the Saviour of the body.*
24 *Therefore as the church is to be sanctified, so for the wife
to her own husband in every thing.*
25 ** Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved
the church, and gave himself for it;*
26 *That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of
water by the word;*
27 *That he might present to himself a glorious church, not
having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without
blemish.*
28 *Sought men to love their wives, as their own bodies:* he
loved his church, to sanctify it, with the word,
29 For no man ever yet loved his own self, but himself
cherished it, even as the church is sanctified, which
is to be cleansed by the word of his flesh, and of his blood;
30 ** For this cause shall man leave his father and mother, and
be joined to his wife, and they two shall be one flesh;*

¶ The epistle of *P A U L* the A

[illegible]

8 For God is my record, how greatly I long after you! in
bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And that I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more
knowledge and in all payements.

10 That ye may 4 knowe things that I am exhort; that ye may
be sincere, in without offences till the day of Christ.

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jo
Christ unto the glory and praise of God.

12 And I would be thankful to them, when they think that things are
done for them, I would have them care of unto the benediction of the
13 Surpassing love in Christ is manifest in all the palace, a
in all that I pray.

14 And unity of the brethren in the Lord, warning confident, by
words, are much to be told, the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife, and some
of holp of glory.

16 They use preach Christ of content, not in sincerity, for profit
affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence
of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding every way, whether in presence,

33 Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular, so love his wife
even as himself; and the wife as that the reverence her husband

CHAP. VI

1 The duty of children toward their parents, *of servants toward their masters*. 10 Our life is a warfare, *is not only against flesh and blood, but also spiritual enemies*. 11 The complete armour of a Christian, *is as long as it ought to be used, as Titulus is commanded*.

¶ Children obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

1 Honour thy father and mother, (which is the first commandment with promise.)

2 That may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

¶ And ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but being tender in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

3 Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the Lord, with the fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ.

4 Not with eye service, as men please, but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

5 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

6 Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

7 And ye masters, fear the Lord, who is the Lord of lords, forbearing threatening: knowing that your master abis in heaven, & the power is over all.

8 Therefore, as ye have Christ, so ye have him.

9 Finally, ye must be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

10 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand

1 For we were not against thee and thou, but against principles,
against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world,
against all spiritual wickedness in high places.

2 Wherefore thou canst say the great amount of God, that they may
be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done so all to land.

3 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and with
having on the breast plate of righteousness;

4 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

5 That ye may be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

6 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, with
which ye shall fight the good fight;

7 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit,
and watching thereunto with all perseverance; and supplication for
all saints;

8 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may
open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel;

9 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may
speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

10 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus is
beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known
to you all things:

11 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might
know my affairs, and that the might comfort your hearts.

12 After which ye shall receive him, and love with him from God the
Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

13 Grace be with all of you that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sin-
cerity. Amen.

14 Written from Rome unto the Ephesians, by Tychicus,

¶ The epistle of *P A U L* the Apostle, to the *P H I L I P P I*

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the efficacy of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,
20 According to my earnest expectation, and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but with all boldness, as always, so now Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life or by death.
21 For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain.
22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose, I know not.
23 For I am in a strait betwixt, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ, which is far better.
24 Nevertheless, to abide in the flesh, is more needful for you.
25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all, for your furtherance and joy of faith:
26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me, by my coming to you again.
27 O that I might yet have a conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ, that whither I come and preach, you all be abundant, I may hear of you all, that ye shall stand fast together, with one mind, manifesting

together for the faith of the people.

29 And in nothing trusting by your adventures: which is rather an evident testimony of your being to your faith, or not, of God.

30 For unto you it is given in the love of Christ, not that you live on him, but that the love of him be in you.

31 Having the same love as he, you in the first now hear to be in me, **CHAP. II.**

He that said thus to us, *ye are all bound to him*, by the example of his himself, is a revelation to us: a careful, searching the way of what he said, to the heart, to the mind, to the conscience: further applies, how we are ready to be offered up to God with joy, to be faithful to him, when he is really committed, as *As he faithful to us, we are perfectly faithful to him.*

3 If there be not necessary consolation in him, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any love and obedience:

4 Faith is only, that by his kind-minded, having the same love, be of one accord, of one mind.

5 Let nothing be done through rivalry or vain glory, but in lowliness of mind, let us each esteem other better than ourselves.

6 Look not every man on his own things, but every man allow the things of others.

K

c Let

Pauls several exhortations.

¶ The epistle of *P A U L* the Apo

It was written to the Philippians from Rome,
by Epaphroditus.

CHAP. III.
He persecuted where we should seek Christ's likeness, to mortification,
to to put off the clamour, and to put on Christ, in exhorting to car-
ity, humility, and other several duties.
If ye then be not with Christ, seek those things which are above,

16 And when this epistle is read amongst you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laoticians; and that ye likewise read the epistle from Laodicea.

in his house.

Q Forthelike manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;

16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Gl A P. V.

1 The authority and honour of our Saviours priesthood, in Negligence in the (unbelief) thereof is repaved.

2 Or every high priest taken from among men, is ordained for n. n. in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for them:

3 Who can have compulsion on the ignorant, and on them that are P. Or, and out of the way; for that he himself also is compelled with infirmity: *reasonably*

4 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for *himself* (if himself, to offer for himself).

14 And no man taketh this honour upon himself, but he is * 2 Chara
called of God: as was Aaron: 18.

15 Sualo, Chriti gloriſie his selfe to be made an high prieſt; but
he ſaith ſanctiſit me: * Thou art my Sun, to day have I begotten thee. * Plai 1
16 And he ſaith alſo and ſaith: Iſaiah 42. * Thou art a prieſt for ever after, chriſt
the word of Melchiſedei. 19.

17 Who in the day of his birth, when he had offered up prayers and
ſupplications, with ſtrong crying and tears, unto them that waſtote to chaſtiſe,
I have him in ſon death, and was heard: I ſaith he heard: * O for
18 Though he were a ſon, yet learned he obedience, by the things which
he ſuffered: 20

19 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternalſa-
vation unto all them that obey him

20 Called of God as an high prieſt after the order of Melchiſedei.

21 OI whom we have many things to ſay, and hath to be uttered
ſeeing ye are dull of hearing.

22 For that when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need
that ye teach your ſelves firſt upon theſe things: that ye may not
be ſcorched as being without a foundation: 23

24 For everyone that ſaith milk, is unskilful in the word of
righteouſneſſe: for he is a babe. 24

25 But he that is full of milk, let him be able to eat ſolid food, even
theſe who by receiving the gift of Law have their ſenſes exerciſed to diſcern betwixt
the good and the bad: 26

27 Herewith, not to fall back from the faith, but to be able to ſuffer,
ſilently and patiently to wait upon God, 28 Iſtaſtue God is made
perfect in his people. 29

30 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Chriſt, let us
go on unto perfection, not laying againe the foundation of
repentance from dead works, and of faith towards God:
O let us leave theſe things, and let us go on to the end, that we
may receive the promiſe of the inheritance of the kingdom of glory
which is before us: 31

With and love of Plilemon : quite to 13 Whom I would have retained

6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance: seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: *1 Cor. 15.*

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers, is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.

9 Bothched, we are persecuted and better things of you, and things that accrue you by patience, that ye may have the same fruit.

10 For God is not unrighteous, to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do every one.

11 And we desire, that every one of you do shew the same diligence, to the fulfilment of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slack, but followers of them, who through faith and patience inherit the promise.

13 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, *he* swore by himself.

14 Saying, Surely, blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying, *G. n. 11.*

15 And it after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation to them an end of all strife.

A P. I. 10 And Thou Lord in the beginning h'st la

[illegible]

